

EU Statutory Audit Reform

Impact on costs, concentration and competition





EU Statutory Audit Reform

Impact on costs, concentration and competition

Abstract

In this study we execute an in-depth analysis of the evolution of market concentration, competition and costs in the EU market for statutory auditing before and after the Audit Reform. Based on data from archival databases and a survey, we present evidence suggesting that rivalry between the largest audit suppliers increased, as did audit costs, non-Big 4 audit market share, and joint audit rates. Non-audit services (NAS) fees earned by the incumbent auditor decreased.

This document was provided by Policy Department A at the request of the Economic and Monetary Affairs (ECON) Committee.

This document was requested by the European Parliament's Committee on Economic and Monetary Affairs.

AUTHORS

Marleen WILLEKENS (PI), KU Leuven & BI Norwegian Business School Simon DEKEYSER, KU Leuven Ines SIMAC, KU Leuven

ADMINISTRATOR RESPONSIBLE

Drazen RAKIC

EDITORIAL ASSISTANT

Janetta CUJKOVA

LINGUISTIC VERSIONS

Original: EN

ABOUT THE EDITOR

Policy departments provide in-house and external expertise to support EP committees and other parliamentary bodies in shaping legislation and exercising democratic scrutiny over EU internal policies.

To contact the Policy Department or to subscribe for updates, please write to: Policy Department for Economic, Scientific and Quality of Life Policies European Parliament B-1047 Brussels

Email: Poldep-Economy-Science@ep.europa.eu

Manuscript completed in March 2019 © European Union, 2019

This document is available on the internet at: http://www.europarl.europa.eu/supporting-analyses

DISCLAIMER AND COPYRIGHT

The opinions expressed in this document are the sole responsibility of the authors and do not necessarily represent the official position of the European Parliament.

Reproduction and translation for non-commercial purposes are authorised, provided the source is acknowledged and the European Parliament is given prior notice and sent a copy.

For citation purposes, the study should be referenced as: Willekens, M., Dekeyser, S., and Simac, I., *EU Statutory Audit Reform: Impact on Costs, Concentration and Competition*, Study for the Committee on Economic and Monetary Affairs, Policy Department for Economic, Scientific and Quality of Life Policies, European Parliament, Luxembourg, 2019.

© Cover image used under licence from Shutterstock.com

CONTENTS

| LIS | T OF / | ABBREVIATIONS | 6 |
|-----|------------|---|----|
| LIS | T OF (| GRAPHS | 8 |
| LIS | T OF 1 | TABLES | 9 |
| EXI | ECUTI | VE SUMMARY | 11 |
| 1. | INTE | RODUCTION | 13 |
| 2. | CON | TEXT AND OBJECTIVES OF THE AUDIT REFORM | 15 |
| | 2.1. | Context of the Audit Reform | 15 |
| | 2.2. | Main objectives of the Audit Reform | 16 |
| | | 2.2.1. Reinforce auditor independence and professional scepticism | 17 |
| | | 2.2.2. Contribute to a more dynamic audit market | 17 |
| | | 2.2.3. Reduce unnecessary burdens on SMEs | 17 |
| | | 2.2.4. Improve auditor supervision | 18 |
| | | 2.2.5. Ensure further transparency of companies' financial information | 18 |
| | 2.3. | Adoption of the Audit Reform in different Member States | 18 |
| | | 2.3.1. Implementation status | 18 |
| | | 2.3.2. PIE definition | 20 |
| | | 2.3.3. MFR implementation | 21 |
| | | 2.3.4. NAS implementation | 22 |
| | 2.4. | Enforcement actions | 24 |
| | | 2.4.1. Monitoring market quality and competition | 24 |
| | | 2.4.2. Enforcement cases and ongoing investigations | 24 |
| 3. | REV | IEW OF PRIOR RESEARCH FINDINGS | 26 |
| | 3.1. | Brief summary | 26 |
| | 3.2. | Audit market concentration and competition | 27 |
| | 3.3. | Auditor independence | 28 |
| | | 3.3.1. Joint supply of audit and non-audit services | 28 |
| | | 3.3.2. Mandatory rotation | 28 |
| | 3.4. | Joint audits | 29 |
| | 3.5. | Audit of small companies | 29 |
| 4. | AUD REF | OIT MARKET STRUCTURE AND COSTS IN THE PIE SEGMENT BEFORE AND AFTER THE DRM | 31 |
| | 4.1. | Aggregate EU audit market: descriptive analysis of the change in auditor concentration, competition and costs | 32 |
| | | 4.1.1. Static measures of competition | 32 |

| | | 4.1.2. Dynamic measures of competition | 34 |
|----|------------------|---|------------|
| | | 4.1.3. Evolution of audit and related costs | 35 |
| | | 4.1.4. Conclusions | 36 |
| | 4.2. | Market segment differences in concentration, competition and cost effects | 37 |
| | | 4.2.1. Financial sector market segment | 37 |
| | | 4.2.2. Different audit market segments (by client size) | 42 |
| | | 4.2.3. Individual EU Member States | 44 |
| | | 4.2.4. Conclusions | 48 |
| 5. | DES [®] | CRIPTIVE EVIDENCE OF THE IMPACT OF SPECIFIC PROVISIONS OF THE AUDIT DRM | 50 |
| | 5.1. | Mandatory Firm Rotation | 50 |
| | | 5.1.1. Aggregate EU audit market | 52 |
| | | 5.1.2. Financial sector market segment | 55 |
| | | 5.1.3. Conclusions | 60 |
| | 5.2. | Joint audits | 61 |
| | | 5.2.1. Aggregate EU audit market | 62 |
| | | 5.2.2. Financial sector market segment | 63 |
| | | 5.2.3. Conclusions | 65 |
| | 5.3. | Non-audit services | 66 |
| | | 5.3.1. NAS provided by the incumbent auditor: aggregate EU audit market | 66 |
| | | 5.3.2. NAS provided by the incumbent auditor and its network: financial services ma segment | rket 68 |
| | | 5.3.3. Conclusions | 69 |
| 6. | MUL | TIVARIATE EVIDENCE OF THE IMPACT OF THE AUDIT REFORM ON AUDIT FEES | 70 |
| | 6.1. | Multivariate analyses of audit and non-audit fees for non-financial PIEs | 70 |
| | 6.2. | Multivariate analyses of audit and non-audit fees for financial PIEs | 72 |
| | 6.3. | Conclusions | 75 |
| 7. | IMP | ACT OF AUDIT REFORM ON THE DEMAND SIDE OF THE AUDIT MARKET | 76 |
| | 7.1. | Sample description | 76 |
| | 7.2. | Auditor choice | 76 |
| | 7.3. | Tendering and switching | 76 |
| | 7.4. | Auditor costs | 77 |
| | 7.5. | Prohibition and capping of NAS | 77 |
| 8. | SUR | VEY RESULTS ON THE IMPACT OF THE REFORM ON THE SUPPLY SIDE OF THE | |
| | MAF | RKET | 78 |
| | 8.1. | Details of the survey sample description and response | 78 |

| | 8.2. | Effects of the Audit Reform on costs | 78 |
|-----|--------|--|-----|
| | 8.3. | Effects of the Audit Reform on competition | 80 |
| | 8.4. | Effects of the Audit Reform on Non-Audit Services | 83 |
| | 8.5. | Effects on audit quality | 85 |
| | 8.6. | Conclusions | 86 |
| 9. | LIMI | TATIONS, CONCLUSIONS AND FUTURE RESEARCH SUGGESTIONS | 87 |
| | Limit | ations | 87 |
| | Spec | fic conclusions | 87 |
| | Conc | luding remarks and future research suggestions | 93 |
| REF | EREN | CES | 96 |
| ANI | NEX I. | METHODOLOGY | 101 |
| | Desc | riptive analysis of competition, concentration and costs | 101 |
| | | Split analyses | 104 |
| | Multi | variate audit fee models: non-financial sector | 107 |
| | Multi | variate audit fee models: financial sector | 108 |
| | Surve | eys | 109 |
| | | PIE Survey | 109 |
| | | Audit Firm Survey | 109 |
| | Inter | views | 109 |
| ANI | NEX II | TABLES OF GRAPHS | 110 |
| ANI | NEX II | I. AUDIT FIRM SURVEY | 155 |
| ANI | NEX IV | . AUDITEE SURVEY | 162 |
| ANI | NEX V | . GLOSSARY | 169 |
| | | | |

LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS

ACCA Association of Chartered Certified Accountants

The Big 4 audit firms: Deloitte, EY, KMPG and PWC

Big 4 The Big 4 audit firms: Deloitte, EY, KMPG and PWC

BDO Binder Dijker Otte (audit firm)

CEAOB Committee of European Auditing Oversight Bodies

CFO Chief financial officer

CMA Competition and Markets Authority

DG Directorate-General

EBA European Banking Authority

ECG European Contact Group

EGAOB European Group of Auditor Oversight

EIOPA European Insurance and Occupational Pensions Authority

ESMA European Securities and Markets Authority

EU European Union

FRC Financial Reporting Council

GAO Government Accountability Office

HHI Herfindahl-Hirschman Index

ICAEW Institute of Chartered Accountants in England and Wales

ICAS Institute of Chartered Accountants of Scotland

ISA International Standards on Auditing

MFR Mandatory firm rotation

MPR Mandatory partner rotation

MS Market share

Nomenclature statistique des Activités économiques dans la Communauté NACE

Européenne

NAICS North American Industry Classification System

NAS Non-audit services

NB4 Non-big 4

OECD Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development

PIE Public interest entities

POB Public Oversight Board

SAD Statutory Audit Directive

Systemically important financial institution

SME Small and medium sized entities

UK United Kingdom

US United States

PE 631.057

7

LIST OF GRAPHS

| Graph 1: | Evolution of market concentration in the EU PIE audit market 2013-2017 | 32 |
|-----------|---|----|
| Graph 2: | Evolution of market shares of various types of suppliers in the EU PIE audit market | 33 |
| Graph 3: | Evolution of average audit market share mobility in the EU | 34 |
| Graph 4: | Evolution of the average audit and non-audit fees paid to the incumbent auditor | 36 |
| Graph 5: | Evolution of audit market concentration in the financial sector segment 2013-2017 | 38 |
| Graph 6: | Evolution of market shares of various types of suppliers in the financial segment | 39 |
| Graph 7: | Evolution of average market share mobility in the segment of financial sector clients | 40 |
| Graph 8: | Evolution of the average audit and non-audit fees paid to the incumbent auditor by financial sector clients | 42 |
| Graph 9: | Evolution of the HHI index of the smallest vs. largest client size segment | 43 |
| Graph 10: | Evolution of the combined Big 4 market share of the smallest vs. largest client size segment | 44 |
| Graph 11: | Evolution of the HHI per Member State before and after the Audit Reform | 45 |
| Graph 12: | Evolution of the aggregate Big 4 market share per Member State before and after the Audit Reform | 45 |
| Graph 13: | Evolution of the HHI per Member State before and after the Audit Reform (financial sector segment) | 46 |
| Graph 14: | Evolution of market share mobility per Member State before and after the Audit Reform | 47 |
| Graph 15: | Evolution of average audit fees per Member State before and after the Audit Reform | 47 |
| Graph 16: | Evolution of average non-audit fees per Member State before and after the Audit Reform | 48 |
| Graph 17: | Evolution of audit market concentration: strict vs. flexible MFR regimes | 52 |
| Graph 18: | Evolution of market shares for different types of audit suppliers: strict vs. flexible MFR regimes | 53 |
| Graph 19: | Evolution of market share mobility: strict vs. flexible MFR regimes | 54 |
| Graph 20: | Evolution of audit and non-audit fees paid to the incumbent audit firms: strict vs. flexible MFR regimes | 55 |
| Graph 21: | Evolution of concentration in the financial segment: strict vs. flexible MFR regimes | 56 |
| Graph 22: | Evolution of market shares for different types of audit suppliers in the financial segment: strict vs. flexible MFR regimes | 57 |
| Graph 23: | Evolution of market share mobility in the financial sector segment: strict vs. flexible MFR regimes | 58 |
| Graph 24: | Evolution of average audit and non-audit fees paid to the incumbent auditor in the financial services sector: strict vs. flexible MFR regimes | 60 |
| Graph 25: | Percentage of EU PIEs with a joint audit | 62 |
| | | |

| Graph 26: | Evolution of the joint audit rate: Member States allowing extension of the MFR period in the case of a joint audit vs. Member States not allowing extension | 63 |
|-----------|--|---------|
| Graph 27: | Percentage of EU PIEs with a joint audit in the financial sector | 64 |
| Graph 28: | Evolution of joint audit rates in the financial sector segment: Member States allowing extension of the MFR period in the case of a joint audit vs. Member States not allowing extension | g 65 |
| Graph 29: | Average non-audit fees earned by the incumbent auditor in the EU PIE market | 67 |
| Graph 30: | Average non-audit fees earned by the incumbent auditor in the financial segment market | 68 |
| Graph 31: | Change in the average number of audit hours per audit engagement | 78 |
| Graph 32: | Effects of competition | 80 |
| Graph 33: | Changes in tendering following the audit reform | 81 |
| Graph 34: | The impact of the joint audit extension of MFR on joint audits | 83 |
| Graph 35: | Effect of the Audit Reform on NAS turnover | 84 |
| Graph 36: | The percentage effect of the Audit Reform on total turnover from non-audit services | 84 |
| Graph 37: | Question about 'audit-only' and 'consulting-only' firms | 85 |
| Graph 38: | Question about effect Audit Reform on audit quality | 85 |
| | | |
| LIST OF | TABLES | |
| Table 1: | Overview of main provisions included in Regulation 537/2014 and Directive 2014/56/EU | 16 |
| Table 2: | Transitional periods related to mandatory audit firm rotation | 16 |
| Table 3: | Member State implementation status from June 2016 to November 2018 | 19 |
| Table 4: | Member State implementation of PIE definition | 20 |
| Table 5: | Member State implementation of MFR | 21 |
| Table 6: | Member State implementation of NAS | 23 |
| Table 7: | Descriptive analysis of auditor changes | 35 |
| Table 8: | Descriptive analysis of auditor switches in the segment of financial sector clients | 40 |
| Table 9: | Overview of Member States with a strict vs. flexible adoption of the MFR provision | 51 |
| Table 10: | Percentage of clients switching: strict vs. flexible MFR regimes | 54 |
| Table 11: | % of clients switching in the financial sector segment: strict vs. flexible MFR regimes | 59 |
| Table 12: | Overview of audit firm pairs in joint audits of PIEs in the EU | 63 |
| Table 13: | Overview of audit firm pairs in joint audits of PIEs in the financial sector | 65 |
| Table 14: | Overview of NAS fee caps and provisions of PIEs in the EU audit market | 67 |
| Table 15: | Overview of NAS fee caps and provisions of PIEs in the financial segment | 68 |

| Table 16: | Post-Audit Reform differences in fees for non-financial PIEs | 71 |
|-----------|---|----|
| Table 17: | Post-Audit Reform differences in audit fees between firms that pay non-audit fees in excess of 70 % of audit fees to their statutory auditors and those that do not | 71 |
| Table 18: | Post-Audit Reform differences in audit fees between Member States with a maximum tenure of more vs. less than 20 years | 72 |
| Table 19: | Post-Audit Reform differences in fees for financial PIEs | 73 |
| Table 20: | Post-Audit Reform differences in audit fees between financial PIEs that pay non-audit fees in excess of 70 % of audit fees to their statutory auditor and those that do not | 74 |
| Table 21: | Post-Audit Reform differences in audit fees between Member States with maximum tenure periods above and below 17.5 years | 74 |
| Table 22: | Information on the increase in audit hours reported by audit firms | 79 |
| Table 23: | The impact of the Audit Reform on multinational groups | 79 |
| Table 24: | Questions about effects on the competitive strategy of audit firms | 81 |
| Table 25: | Question about tender procedure | 82 |
| Table 26: | The impact of the Audit Reform on non-audit services | 83 |

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

Background

The **EU Audit Reform** came into being in the aftermath of the financial crisis. Its **major aim** was to strengthen confidence in the integrity of reported financial statements and to **improve audit quality**. In achieving this goal, one of the main objectives of the Audit Reform was to make the top end of the audit market **more dynamic**.

Aim

The overall objective of the study is to investigate the effects of the Audit Reform on **costs**, **concentration and competition** in the EU statutory audit market. We identified three key research questions:

- 1. Is there a (quantifiable) result of the Audit Reform in terms of reduced market concentration and increased market competition in the EU?
- 2. Is there a material difference in costs for auditees after the Audit Reform?
- 3. Are there inconsistencies in implementation of the Audit Reform by Member States, and if so, what are the consequences?

Key findings

- The aggregate EU market concentration remained fairly constant after the Audit Reform, but audit market concentration in almost half of the EU Member States as well as the financial segment of the market did decrease.
- Both the archival as well as survey evidence is consistent with increased rivalry and market share mobility in the EU audit market in recent years.
- The evidence indicates that Non-Big 4 audit firms have gained some market share after the Audit
 Reform and engage more in tender procedures where they claim to compete on price, quality
 and technology. The increase in Non-Big 4 market share is larger in the financial sector segment of
 the market.
- There seem to be **very few enforcement actions relating to competition** in the audit market in the EU, but there is insufficient information available to draw solid conclusions.
- The (weighted) average (nominal) audit costs increased modestly after the Audit Reform.
- The increase in audit cost is driven by increases in audit hours and increased complexities for auditing multinational groups.
- The flexibility embedded in the Audit Reform resulted in **substantial variation between Member States in the implementation** of key aspects of the Audit Reform.
- In Member States with a relatively **strict** implementation of mandatory firm rotation (**MFR**), we observe a **decrease in Herfindahl-Hirschman Index (HHI) and Big 4 market share**, especially in the financial sector segment. There is also **convergence of market shares** of the large audit suppliers and an **increase** in the audit firm **switch rate**.
- In Member States with a **more flexible** implementation of **MFR**, there is **no substantial difference** in HHI and Big 4 market share before and after the Audit Reform, but we observe an **increase** in **market share mobility** and audit firm **switch rates**.

- Both in strict and flexible MFR regimes most audit firm **switching** is between the **same types of** audit firms.
- There is a **slight increase** in the **joint audit rate** for the group of **Member States allowing an extension** of MFR in case of a joint audit, but not in those that do not allow such an extension.
- In the **financial sector** segment, **the joint audit rate** almost **doubled** after the Audit Reform but only in Member States allowing for a **joint audit extension** of MFR.
- The provision of **non-audit services** to public interest entities (PIEs) by the statutory auditor has **decreased**. This effect is stronger the higher the non-audit services (NAS) fee was relative to the audit fee paid.
- Archival evidence shows an **increase of 'audit-only clients'** after the Audit Reform, but only in the sub-segment of **financial services PIEs**.
- It is **unclear** whether the observed (early) changes in concentration, competition and costs improved or will **improve audit quality** which could be a topic for **future research**.
- Future research on the **effects of Member State differences** in implementation of key aspects of the Audit Reform is also likely to be very **informative to future EU policymaking**.

1. INTRODUCTION

The overall objective of the study is to investigate the effects of the Audit Reform on costs, concentration and competition in the EU statutory audit market.

We identified **three overarching research objectives** and a number of specific research questions. See Boxes 1-3 for an overview.

Box 1: Research objective 1

1. To investigate whether there a (quantifiable) result of the Audit Reform in terms of reduced market concentration and increased market competition in the EU.

- Do the most recent market data allow the conclusion that the statutory audit sector in the EU has become less concentrated?
- Do the most recent market data allow the conclusion that the statutory audit sector in the EU has become more competitive?
- How is the current system working for smaller audit firms when applying in tendering procedures for large, public-interest companies?
- Have enforcement measures been taken by the European Commission (DG Competition) and national competition authorities in this sector, and if so, what conclusions can be drawn?

Box 2: Research objective 2

2. To investigate whether there is a material difference in costs for auditees after the Audit Reform.

- Did audit-related costs change after the Audit Reform?
- If so, what are the reasons for changes in audit costs after the Audit Reform?

Box 3: Research objective 3

- 3. To investigate whether there are inconsistencies in implementation of the Audit Reform by Member States, and, related to that, to assess the effects of specific aspects of the Audit Reform on market concentration, competition and costs in the EU.
- Are there inconsistencies in the implementation of the key parts of the reform in the various Member States and what were the effects on the costs, concentration and competition in the EU audit sector?
- Has mandatory firm rotation (MFR) led to increased competition in the EU market?
- Has the option of joint audits been taken up in Member States?
- Has the secondary effect of opening up the market for non-audit services materialised?

To investigate all these guestions we adopted two major research methodologies in this study¹:

- first, we used an **archival empirical research methodology** to analyse relevant data retrieved from databases such as Audit Analytics Europe and Orbis; and second
- we employed a **survey methodology** to collect and then analyse data that are not available from the former databases.

Note that, we administered two different surveys²:

- an audit firm survey, sent to all EU audit firms that have PIEs in their client portfolio;
- a **PIE survey** intended to be sent to all **financial sector** PIEs in the EU; and a modified version of the same survey sent to a representative sample of **non-financial sector** PIEs in the EU.

We also relied to a lesser extent on a third research methodology, namely the **interview methodology**. We conducted a number of interviews to acquire more information about key aspects of the study. More details are provided in ANNEX I. METHODOLOGY.

A detailed description of our research methodology can be found in Annex I.

² All survey instruments are provided in ANNEX III and IV, respectively.

2. CONTEXT AND OBJECTIVES OF THE AUDIT REFORM

2.1. Context of the Audit Reform

Prior to the Audit Reform (i.e. Directive 2014/56/EU³ and Regulation 537/2014), EU audit legislation was mainly covered by the Statutory Audit Directive (SAD) (i.e. Directive 2006/43/EC)⁴. The SAD included (among other things) a comprehensive set of rules related to the duties of a statutory auditor; it also introduced a requirement for both public oversight for the audit profession and improved cooperation between regulatory authorities in the EU. Furthermore, Directive 2006/43/EC also included the introduction of International Standards on Auditing (ISAs), provisions on auditor liability, continuing professional education and audit partner rotation. As such, it represented a big step towards harmonizing the statutory audit function throughout the EU, thus aiming to increase audit quality and to gradually converge upon a common European audit market.

In the aftermath of the global financial crisis, significant weaknesses were identified in the statutory audit function; these weaknesses were cited as a factor in auditors failing to provide any warning signals about troubled banks (see e.g. Humphrey, Loft and Woods, 2009). This strong criticism started to raise doubts about the accuracy of audited financial statements of large companies and intensified issues around auditor independence⁵. As a result, regulators and policy makers in Europe, as well as in the UK and the US, have initiated a series of high-level inquiries into the role and the effectiveness of external auditing (ACCA, 2011).

In Europe, the financial crisis highlighted shortcomings in the European audit system. In response, the European Commission (2010) released a wide-ranging Green Paper, 'Audit Policy: Lessons from the Crisis', in which the role of statutory auditing in the context of that time was seriously questioned. The Green Paper was followed by an open consultation in which multiple stakeholders were invited to respond. The European Parliament reacted to the Commission's 2010 Green Paper with its own report⁶ highlighting transparency and auditor competition as valuable elements to statutory auditing but at the same time remaining critical of some other suggestions.

After the consultation, proposals were made by the European Commission to improve the quality of audits of Public-Interest-Entities (PIEs), and this eventually led to Regulation 537/2014. Proposals were likewise made to enhance the single market for statutory audits (eventually leading to Directive 2014/56/EU).

After being adopted in a co-decision procedure, both the Directive (2014/56/EU) and the Regulation (537/2014) came into effect in June 2016. In Table 1 an overview is given of some of the main provisions included in the new Regulation and Directive.

³ Amending Directive 2006/43/EC.

⁴ Amending the Fourth Council Directive (i.e. 78/660/EC) and the Seventh Council Directive (i.e. 83/349/EC) and repealing the Eight Council Directive (i.e. 84/253/EEC). For banks and other financial institutions, this was covered by Council Directive 86/635/EC.

⁵ See e.g. MEMO/11/856 by the European Commission (http://europa.eu/rapid/press-release_MEMO-11-856_en.htm?locale=en).

http://www.europarl.europa.eu/sides/getDoc.do?type=TA&language=EN&reference=P7-TA-2011-359.

Table 1: Overview of main provisions included in Regulation 537/2014 and Directive 2014/56/EU

| Regulation 537/2014 | Directive 2014/56/EU |
|---|---|
| Prohibition and capping of non-audit services (Art. 4 and Art. 5) | New definitions (e.g. PIEs) (Art. 2) |
| Mandatory firm rotation (Art. 17) | Independence and objectivity (Art. 22) |
| Auditor reporting (Art. 10) | Quality assurance (Art. 29) |
| Oversight at the EU level (Art. 12) | New mechanism to adopt ISAs (Art. 26) |
| Establishment of the CEAOB (Art. 30) | |

Source: own source.

Note that the Regulation introduced a special transitional regime (Article 41) to avoid a 'cliff effect' with respect to mandatory audit firm rotation, which could disrupt the capital markets. As a result, the so-called mandatory rotation was planned to start at three different stages⁷ (see Table 2):

Table 2: Transitional periods related to mandatory audit firm rotation

| Start of the audit engagement | Number of audit engagement years | No renewal of audit engagement after |
|-------------------------------|----------------------------------|--|
| <16 June 1994 | >20 years | 17 June 2020 |
| 17 June 1994- 16 June 2003 | 11-20 years | 17 June 2023 |
| 17 June 2003- 16 June 2014 | <11 years | the maximum rotation period as applicable in the Member State following the Audit Reform |

Source: own source.

2.2. Main objectives of the Audit Reform

In general, the goal of (any) auditor regulation is to improve external audit quality (see e.g. POB, 2000; ICAEW, 2002; POB, 2006; Holm and Zaman, 2012; Knechel, 2016). External auditing has value because it adds to the credibility and reliability of financial statements issued by companies. That is, reported financial information is of 'better quality' when it is vetted by an (external) auditor whose opinion is stated in the audit report (Hay, Knechel and Willekens, 2014; Langli and Willekens, 2018).

The new EU audit legislation came into being in the aftermath of the financial crisis. Its major aim was to strengthen confidence in the integrity of reported financial statements and to improve audit quality. In achieving this goal, the main objectives of the Audit Reform are to:

⁷ The argument for these transitional arrangements is that companies that are in the category for which the audit engagement started between 2003-2014 are probably more flexible, whereas the other firms need extra time to adjust to the new legislative framework.

- Reinforce auditor independence and professional scepticism;
- Make the top end of the audit market more dynamic;
- Reduce unnecessary burdens on SMEs;
- Improve auditor supervision; and
- Ensure a higher level of transparency in companies' reported financial information.

In what follows, we elaborate upon each of these objectives and outline how the new Audit Reform attempts to achieve them.

2.2.1. Reinforce auditor independence and professional scepticism

One of the shortcomings identified in the audit market following the financial crisis was an overly familiar relationship between management and the audit firms responsible for statutory audits. To address this issue, the Audit Reform strongly concentrates on auditor independence and professional scepticism. Actions that threaten auditor independence and professional scepticism violate the ISA 200 requirements⁸ and can jeopardise an auditor's ability to conduct audits of financial statements in accordance with ISAs.

The new legal framework strengthens requirements regarding independence by improving the organisational requirements of statutory auditors and audit firms (see Art. 24 of Directive 2014/56/EU). For PIE audits, the reform also establishes a list of prohibited non-audit services (NAS) for statutory auditors as well as limits on the fees that can be charged for NAS (see Art. 4 and Art. 5 of Regulation 537/2014). In essence, these regulations target activities that carry an inherent threat to auditor independence and can possibly increase conflicts of interest for statutory auditors.

2.2.2. Contribute to a more dynamic audit market

The top end of the audit market is characterised by high concentration levels (due to the so-called 'Big 4' domination), which impose a significant lack of auditor choice and thus create systemic risk. Long professional relationships with their clients make statutory auditors more likely to suffer from a lack of auditor independence, creating a situation that in turn might harm professional scepticism. To address this issue, the Audit Reform introduces measures aimed at reducing over-familiarity between statutory auditors and their clients, increasing competition (and choice) in the audit market while promoting market diversity at the top end of the audit market.

As such, the Audit Reform introduces a mandatory audit firm rotation regime for PIEs (see Art. 17 of Regulation 537/2014) and encourages joint audits and tendering. At the same time, it seeks to promote new market opportunities via the prohibition of certain NAS. This is a *de facto* requirement that a firm other than the statutory audit firm should deliver these services.

2.2.3. Reduce unnecessary burdens on SMEs

SMEs form an important part of the European economy and are essential for economic growth and employment. Because of calls over the years to reduce the regulatory burden for small businesses⁹, the new audit legislation avoids imposing additional burdens on SMEs.

To this end, the Audit Reform entails a proportionate application of Directive 2014/56/EU to reduce the administrative burden for the auditor, and the requirements are simplified as they relate to auditor

PE 631.057 17

-

See: http://www.ifac.org/system/files/downloads/a008-2010-iaasb-handbook-isa-200.pdf.

⁹ See e.g. the "Small Business Act" of Europe: https://ec.europa.eu/growth/smes/business-friendly-environment/small-business-act_en.

independence and to the internal organisation and record keeping of the audit firm. For SMEs classified as PIEs (and therefore subject to Regulation 537/2014), the Member State may relax strict requirements with respect to audit committees, quality assurance (see Art. 26 of Regulation 537/2014) and the appointment of auditors (see Art. 16 of Regulation 537/2014).

2.2.4. Improve auditor supervision

Another important objective of the Audit Reform is related to the oversight of the auditing profession. Both the Directive and the Regulation stipulate that each Member State should have a single competent authority with responsibility for the public oversight system for auditors. In addition to conducting oversight, these competent authorities also gain more powers, including investigative rights as well as sanctioning powers.

Overall, this oversight will be conducted at the Member State level; however, cooperation and coordination will occur at the European level under the newly created Committee of European Auditing Oversight Bodies (CEAOB)¹⁰, which is responsible for an effective and consistent supervision of the external audit function across the EU.

2.2.5. Ensure further transparency of companies' financial information

The financial crisis brought to light significant shortcomings in audit reports. These shortcomings cast doubt among investors about the credibility and reliability of audited financial statements, particularly in the financial services sector. To enhance transparency, the Audit Reform stresses the importance of making more detailed information accessible through audit reports. Thus, both the Directive and the Regulation introduce additional requirements to the content of the audit report.

2.3. Adoption of the Audit Reform in different Member States

The Audit Reform allows Member States flexibility regarding specific requirements in both the Directive as well as the Regulation. These are referred to as Member State options and provide a degree of flexibility in meeting the new EU audit legislation's demands. This flexibility includes areas such as the following: the definition of a PIE, the duration of mandatory firm rotation periods, decisions as to which NAS are prohibited and where the NAS level is capped.

In what follows, we first give an overview of the implementation status of the new EU audit legislation for each Member State from June 2016, to November 2018. Next, we focus on a number of Member State options in Regulation 537/2014 that are relevant to this study. Accordingly, we summarize how each Member State has implemented the respective Member State option into national law.

2.3.1. Implementation status

In Table 3, we provide an overview of the implementation process from June 2016 to November 2018 for all 28 Member States. The table is a summary of all the reports from Accountancy Europe on the new EU audit rules¹¹. We notice that in the beginning (June 2016), only 12 of the 28 Member States had already implemented all rules into their national legislation. By January 2017, a total of 20 Member States had done so. Finally, by November 2018, 27 Member States had transposed all articles into their respective national legislative statutes. The country that has not yet implemented all rules is Slovenia.

¹⁰ The CEAOB replaces the European Group of Auditor Oversight (EGAOB).

Website: https://www.accountancyeurope.eu/publications/1606-new-audit-rules-state-play/.

Table 3: Member State implementation status from June 2016 to November 2018

| Country | June 2016 | Sep 2016 | Jan 2017 | March 2017 | June 2017 | Dec 2017 | April 2018 | Aug 2018 | Oct 2018 | Nov 2018 |
|-------------|--------------|-------------|-------------|---------------|--------------|-------------|---------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| Austria | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Belgium | No | No | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Bulgaria | No | No | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Croatia | No | No | No | No | No | No | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Cyprus | No | No | No | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Czech Rep. | No | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Denmark | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Estonia | No | No | No | No | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Finland | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| France | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Germany | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Greece | No | No | No | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Hungary | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Ireland | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Italy | No | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Latvia | No | No | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Lithuania | No | No | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Luxembourg | No | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Malta | No | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Netherlands | No | No | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Poland | No | No | No | No | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Portugal | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Romania | No | No | No | No | No | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Slovakia | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Slovenia | No | No | No | No | No | No | No | No | No | No |
| Spain | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| Sweden | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| UK | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes | Yes |
| TOTAL: | 12 | 16 | 21 | 23 | 25 | 26 | 27 | 27 | 27 | 27 |

Source: Accountancy Europe.

2.3.2. PIE definition

Directive 2014/56/EU gives each Member State the option to modify the definition of a PIE. This Member State option is important because it defines which companies will be subject to Regulation 537/2014 and thus to MFR and prohibition of NAS. In Table 4 we identify the Member States that follow the EU definition of a PIE vs. those that do not (per November 2018). This table is based on the latest report from Accountancy Europe on the implementation of the new EU audit legislation. We notice that only 12 out of 28 Member States adopt the PIE definition as defined per EU law. In other words, there is still a lot of diversity across countries.

Table 4: Member State implementation of PIE definition

| PIE definition as per the EU definition | PIE definition different from the EU definition |
|---|---|
| Cyprus | Austria |
| Denmark | Belgium |
| Estonia | Bulgaria |
| Finland | Croatia |
| Germany | Czech Rep. |
| Greece | France |
| Ireland | Hungary |
| Luxembourg | Italy |
| Netherlands | Latvia |
| Slovenia | Lithuania |
| Sweden | Malta |
| UK | Poland |
| | Portugal |
| | Romania |
| | Slovakia |
| | Spain |
| <u>TOTAL</u> : 12 | <u>TOTAL</u> : 16 |

Source: Accountancy Europe.

For the archival part of this study, it is important to mention that our classification of a PIE is based on a company's listing status. If the company is listed, we classify it as a PIE, whereas some Member States might also classify non-listed companies as a PIE. The latter refinement is not represented in our sample because of data limitations¹³.

November 2018.

¹³ Audit Analytics Europe only has EU listed PIEs in its database.

2.3.3. MFR implementation

Art. 17 of Regulation 537/2014 gives Member States a couple of options related to the duration of an audit engagement for PIEs. For example, they may change the initial engagement for a period of more than one year. Furthermore, as regards the rotation period (which is set by the EU at a maximum of 10 years), Member States are allowed to impose a rotation period of less than 10 years. Finally, Member States have the flexibility to extend the total duration to 20 years in the case of a public tendering and 24 years in the case of a joint audit. Table 5 gives an overview on the implementation of Art. 17 of Regulation 537/2014 and its options for all 28 EU Member States. There is consistency in the minimum and maximum initial duration of the engagement period at one and ten years, respectively. However, there are strong differences across Member States related to the options that allow for an extension of the audit engagement. In total, 18 countries allow a tender extension over four different periods. If we look at joint audit extension, we notice a total of nine Member States that allow this over four different periods. Combined, we notice 17 different mandatory audit firm rotation regimes across the EU.

Table 5: Member State implementation of MFR

| Country | Min initial duration of engagement | Max initial duration of engagement | Tender extension | Joint Audit extension |
|------------|------------------------------------|------------------------------------|------------------|-----------------------|
| Austria | 1 | 10 | No ¹⁴ | No ¹⁵ |
| Belgium | 3 | 9 | 9 | 15 |
| Bulgaria | 1 | 7 | No | No ¹⁶ |
| Croatia | 1 | 10 | 10 | 10 ¹⁷ |
| Cyprus | 1 | 10 ¹⁸ | 10 ¹⁹ | 14 ²⁰ |
| Czech Rep. | 1 | 10 | 10 | No |
| Denmark | 1 | 10 | 10 | 14 |
| Estonia | 2 | 10 | 10 | No |
| Finland | 1 | 10 | 10 | 14 |
| France | 6 | 10 | 6 | 14 ²¹ |
| Germany | 1 | 10 | 10 ²² | 14 |
| Greece | 1 | 10 ²³ | 10 | No |
| Hungary | 1 | 10 ²⁴ | No | No |

¹⁴ Up to 10 years with tender extension for engagements appointed between 2003-2014.

 $^{^{15}\,}$ Up to 14 years with joint audit extension for engagements appointed between 2003-2014.

¹⁶ Mandatory joint audit for financial companies.

¹⁷ Mandatory under certain conditions.

¹⁸ 9 years for banks.

¹⁹ Not for banks.

²⁰ Not for banks.

²¹ Mandatory.

²² Not for banks.

²³ 5 years for SIFIs.

²⁴ 8 years for banks.

| Country | Min initial duration of engagement | Max initial duration of engagement | Tender extension | Joint Audit extension |
|-------------|------------------------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------|-----------------------|
| Ireland | 1 | 10 | No | No |
| Italy | 9 | 9 | No | No |
| Latvia | 1 | 10 | 10 | No |
| Lithuania | 2 | 10 | No | No |
| Luxembourg | 1 | 10 | 10 | No |
| Malta | 1 | 10 | 10 | No |
| Netherlands | 1 | 10 | No | No |
| Poland | 2 | 5 | No | No |
| Portugal | 2 | 8 or 9 | 1-2 ²⁵ | No |
| Romania | 1 | 10 | 10 | No |
| Slovakia | 2 | 10 | 10 | No |
| Slovenia | 3 | 10 | No | No |
| Spain | 3 | 10 | No | 4 |
| Sweden | 1 ²⁶ | 10 | 10 ²⁷ | 4 |
| UK | 1 | 10 | 10 | No |

Source: Accountancy Europe and ECG.

2.3.4. NAS implementation

Articles 4 and 5 of Regulation 537/2014 are related to the capping of non-audit fees and the prohibition of non-audit services, respectively. Both articles give Member States a degree of flexibility. For example, Member States may apply a more stringent cap than the 70 % rule²⁸. Furthermore, Member States may prohibit more non-audit services than the ones listed in Regulation 537/2014²⁹ or allow the services referred to in Article 5.1 of the Regulation³⁰.

Table 6 summarises the implementation of these Member State options related to NAS. Most EU countries stick to the list of prohibited services included in the Regulation. It is noteworthy that most EU countries have also opted for a derogation of tax and/or valuation services and that Portugal alone chose to place its cap on non-audit fees below the 70% mark.

²⁵ Extendable up to 10 years.

²⁶ Max 4 years.

²⁷ Not for banks.

²⁸ Total fees for non-audit services other than those referred to in Article 5(1) of Regulation 527/2014 shall for three consecutive financial years be limited to 70 % of the average of the fees paid in the last three consecutive years.

Provision of tax services, services that involve playing any part in the management or decision-making of the audited entity, bookkeeping and preparing accounting records and financial statements, payroll services, designing and implementing internal control or risk management procedures, valuation services, selected legal services; internal audit services, services linked to financing, capital structure and allocation and investment strategy, promoting, dealing in or underwriting shares, selected human resources services.

Preparation of tax forms, identification of public subsidies and tax incentives, support regarding tax inspections by tax authorities, calculation of direct and indirect tax and deferred tax, provision of tax advice, and valuation services.

Table 6: Member State implementation of NAS

| Country | Additional prohibitions next to Regulation | Derogation of tax and/or valuation | Сар |
|-------------|--|------------------------------------|-----|
| Austria | No | Tax & Valuation | 70% |
| Belgium | No | Tax & Valuation | 70% |
| Bulgaria | No | Tax | 70% |
| Croatia | No | Tax & Valuation | 70% |
| Cyprus | No | Tax & Valuation | 70% |
| Czech Rep. | No | Tax & Valuation | 70% |
| Denmark | No | Tax & Valuation | 70% |
| Estonia | No | Tax & Valuation | 70% |
| Finland | No | Tax & Valuation | 70% |
| France | Yes | No | 70% |
| Germany | No | Tax & Valuation | 70% |
| Greece | No | Tax & Valuation | 70% |
| Hungary | No | Tax & Valuation | 70% |
| Ireland | No | Tax & Valuation | 70% |
| Italy | No | No | 70% |
| Latvia | No | Tax & Valuation | 70% |
| Lithuania | No | Tax | 70% |
| Luxembourg | No | Tax & Valuation | 70% |
| Malta | No | Tax & Valuation | 70% |
| Netherlands | Yes (white list) | No | 70% |
| Poland | Yes (white list) | No | 70% |
| Portugal | No | No | 30% |
| Romania | No | Tax & Valuation | 70% |
| Slovakia | No | Tax & Valuation | 70% |
| Slovenia | No | No | 70% |
| Spain | No | Tax & Valuation | 70% |
| Sweden | No | Tax & Valuation | 70% |
| UK | Yes | Tax & Valuation | 70% |

Source: Accountancy Europe.

2.4. Enforcement actions

In this section, we tried to address the following research questions:

- Are there enforcement actions taken by NCAs (if so, what did they reveal); and
- In which Member States has this occurred and is there a relationship with the way the Audit Reform has been implemented in each Member State?

First, we give details on the monitoring function over audit market quality and competition as outlined in Art. 27 of Regulation 537/2014. Afterwards, we summarise our findings on enforcement actions taken as well as ongoing investigations after the Audit Reform. The results of this section are based on a previous report published by the European Competition Network (ECN)³¹ and subsequently discussed via an interview with the ECN³².

2.4.1. Monitoring market quality and competition

Article 27 of Regulation 537/2014 states that NCAs and the ECN, when necessary, should frequently monitor the evolution of the PIE audit market. The relevant NCAs in this case are the national audit oversight bodies which are also members of the CEAOB³³. Their primary goal is to assess the following:

- the risks associated with frequent reporting of audit quality deficiencies within an auditor or audit firm (including systematic deficiencies)³⁴;
- audit market concentration levels (including in specific sectors);
- the performance of the audit committee; and
- whether actions need to be taken to mitigate the risks referred above.

In terms of reporting, each NCA and the ECN must draw up a summary on the developments in the audit market of PIEs at least every three years and submit it to the CEAOB, ESMA, EBA, EIOPA, and the European Commission. Specifically, Article 27 of Regulation 537/2014 requires a report on these audit market developments by each NCA under the Audit Regulation as well as a joint report by the ECN. For this joint report by the ECN, all 28 NCAs are asked to report on any activities in this area which is then summarized in the final report. The first report has already been published in September 2017, whereas the next one will be released in 2020.

2.4.2. Enforcement cases and ongoing investigations

Based on the first report of the ECN, we notice that 13 out of 28 NCAs reported on their activities in the audit market. Out of the 13 contributors, five Member States were considered to have some issues related to the statutory audit function. These include: Denmark, Poland, Portugal, Romania, and the UK.

The issues reported by Poland and Portugal were of a lesser gravity relating to issues such as commenting on the implementation of the new audit regulation. In Romania, there was enforcement related to a possible breach of competition rules, but the case has been closed in the meantime. For Denmark, there was a report on the merger between EY and KPMG which dates from before the Audit Reform. Finally, in the UK there is regular oversight of the audit market followed by reports on the

https://eur-lex.europa.eu/legal-content/EN/TXT/?uri=CELEX:52017DC0464.

³² For more details we refer to Appendix I. Methodology.

³³ The composition of the CEAOB can be retrieved on this link: https://ec.europa.eu/info/sites/info/files/business_economy_euro/banking_and_finance/documents/ceaob-composition_en.pdf.

Which could ultimately lead to the demise of an audit firm and all the negative consequences related to that such as a disruption of the provision of statutory audit services.

matter. The Competition and Markets Authority (CMA) recently launched a study in October 2018, and published an updated report³⁵ of their findings and proposed remedies in December 2018, which is currently open for public consultation. Note that, the CMA has some exceptional powers to look beyond Article 101 and Article 102 of the Treaty on the Functioning of the European Union which means that it is entitled to organise actions in particular markets if it can identify competition issues there.

In conclusion, we did not find information on a lot of enforcement actions taken in the audit industry except those in Romania and Denmark – the latter dating from prior to the new Audit Reform. As such, it is not possible to provide conclusions relating to whether or not the occurrence of enforcement actions are related to the way the Audit Reform has been implemented in each Member State.

 $^{{\}color{red}^{35}} \quad \underline{\text{https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/media/5c17cf2ae5274a4664fa777b/Audit_update_paper_S.pdf.}$

3. REVIEW OF PRIOR RESEARCH FINDINGS

Statutory auditing is a regulated activity, and a major goal of auditor regulation is to safeguard and/or improve audit quality (see e.g. Holm and Zaman, 2012; Knechel, 2016; Köhler, Quick and Willekens, 2018; Langli and Willekens, 2018). To date (and to the best of our knowledge), no large-scale study has been performed investigating the effects of the EU Audit Reform on costs, competition and concentration in the European audit market. However, a plethora of academic auditing studies have investigated topics related to the main objectives of the EU Audit Reform, but those studies are based on data from prior time periods or other institutional environments. In what follows, we provide some key conclusions related to:

- audit market concentration and competition in the audit market (3.2);
- auditor independence (NAS and MFR) (3.3);
- joint audits (3.4); and
- audits for SMEs (3.5).

But first, we provide a brief summary (3.1) related to these topics.

3.1. Brief summary

A number of academic studies have investigated topics that relate to the main objectives of the Audit Reform. These include auditor concentration and competition, auditor independence, joint audits and audits of small companies.

Regarding concentration and competition, the main conclusions are that auditor concentration is rising yet most government-mandated studies fail to find any adverse effects related to this matter. Academic studies that examine the effect of concentration on audit pricing and/or audit quality report mixed results. Others have looked at competition as a dependent variable to explain the drivers of variation in competition.

When studying auditor independence, researchers typically look at the joint supply of audit and non-audit services as well as mandatory rotation. The evidence regarding the provision of NAS is rather mixed. Some studies conclude that providing NAS impairs audit quality, whereas others do not report a negative association with the quality of audit services but rather suggest the presence of knowledge spillovers. When we focus on firm rotation and auditor tenure in the auditor independence literature, the evidence generally shows that a longer tenure is not associated with lower quality audits and that mandatory rotation does not necessarily lead to enhanced audit quality.

For joint audits, the empirical evidence concludes that joint audits are typically associated with higher audit fees but not higher audit quality. However, some studies find that the specific pairing of auditors is an important driver of better audit quality in dual audit settings.

Finally, regarding the audits of small companies, it appears to be a matter of consensus that the cost of doing an audit for a small company is disproportionately high given the limited benefits. However, for those small companies that do hire auditors, research has shown evidence of improved financial reporting quality. Focusing on auditor characteristics (i.e. Big 4 vs. Non-Big 4), has brought rather mixed results, with some studies finding improved audit quality after switching to a Big 4 while other studies find no differences between categories.

3.2. Audit market concentration and competition

Supplier concentration and competition in the audit market have concerned audit policy makers over the past four decades. This is particularly true in the segment of large audit clients as it is characterized by the dominance of the Big 4 audit firms and a lack of auditor choice (OECD, 2009; Langli and Willekens, 2018). Generally, regulators and policy makers (both in the US and European audit markets) are worried that a high level of auditor concentration in the large client market segment might affect the degree of price competition, auditor choice and audit quality (ICAS, 2008). In an attempt to address this issue, multiple governmental bodies across the globe (before 2008) initiated studies in search of policy recommendations (e.g. Treasury Committee, 2002; Coordinating Group on Audit and Accounting Issues, 2003; GAO, 2003, 2008; FRC, 2006; Oxera, 2006, 2007; US Chamber of Commerce, 2006; US Department of Treasury, 2008); however, most of these studies conclude that even though there is an increasing trend in auditor concentration, there is no compelling need to address it because there is no evidence of concentration having adverse effects. Nonetheless, the 2008 financial crisis renewed attention to the competitiveness of the audit market, particularly in industries that are characterised by systemic risk (e.g. European Commission, 2010; UK House of Lords, 2011; Oxera, 2011; Competition and Markets Authority, 2018).

In its investigations of the effects of auditor concentration and competition, prior academic research has typically used audit market concentration measures as a proxy for competition and directly examined the effect of concentration as an independent variable on audit pricing and/or audit quality. However, the empirical evidence points to mixed results.

In terms of audit pricing, Pearson and Trompeter (1994), for example, find a negative association between industry concentration and audit fees, suggesting that higher concentration is associated with increased price competition. Bandyopadhyay and Kao (2004) find no support for the assumption that audit fees are higher in more concentrated markets, whereas Feldman (2006) finds that since the demise of Arthur Andersen, the large US audit firm, both market concentration and audit fees have increased. Others, such as Casterella et al. (2013), report evidence of a higher fee premium (for specialization) only in concentrated markets, while Gerakos and Syverson (2015) find that the loss of an additional Big 4 firm (which is associated with higher auditor concentration) would result in an overall increase in audit fees. Finally, Eshleman and Lawson (2016) re-examine the association between auditor concentration and audit fees and document a positive association when controlling for local fixed effects³⁶.

With regard to the effect on audit quality, Kallapur et al. (2010) as well as Francis et al. (2012) find a positive association between concentration and audit quality, whereas Huang et al. (2016) only find that audit market concentration has an indirect positive association with audit quality. Boone, Khurana and Raman (2012) report a negative association between concentration and auditor tolerance for earnings management. Similarly, Eshleman and Lawson (2016) find a positive effect on audit quality the higher the audit market concentration and suggest a possible relation with higher audit fees.

Dedman and Lennox (2009) and Numan and Willekens (2012) argue that auditor concentration is not always an appropriate measure for competition (either theoretically or empirically). In keeping with this view, Numan and Willekens (2012) and Bills and Stephens (2015) develop and use alternative measures of auditor competition based on spatial economics and report a positive association between audit fees and the distance in market share of an auditor from its closest competitor (which is a measure of market power).

-

That is, by including Metropolitan Statistical Area (MSA) level indicators.

Finally, some academic studies explain the variation in the level of competition across different audit market segments (i.e. competition as a dependent variable) using dynamic measures of audit market competition. A working paper by Dekeyser et al. (2017) investigates the effect of mutual forbearance among audit firms on dynamic competition variables, such as market share mobility in a market segment (i.e. the sum of market share changes of all audit firms in a market segment) and leader dethronement (i.e. whether the industry leader is dethroned by a rival in a market segment). Furthermore, Chang et al. (2009) study and report an increase in market share mobility after audit fee deregulation in Taiwan. Bujink et al. (1996) compare market share mobility in Germany vs. the Netherlands for the period 1970-1994 and find that highly concentrated markets also exhibit high market share mobility.

3.3. Auditor independence

As auditor independence is crucial for audit quality, regulators often focus on auditor independence requirements. These typically include: 1) the prohibition of certain non-audit services (NAS) to audit clients; and 2) mandatory rotation of partners and/or firms (Langli and Willekens, 2018).

3.3.1. Joint supply of audit and non-audit services

The joint supply of certain types of non-audit services (NAS) by the auditor has been a topic of much attention in the research literature, and again the empirical evidence is mixed. Some studies document a negative association between NAS supply by incumbent auditors and audit quality (e.g. Sharma and Sidhu, 2001; Kinney et al., 2004; Ferguson et al., 2004; Krishnan, Sami and Zhang, 2005; Francis and Ke, 2006; Gul et al., 2006; Khurana and Raman, 2006). For example, an Australian study by Sharma and Sidhu (2001) finds a negative association between the provision of NAS and issuance of going-concern opinions (ceteris paribus). Similarly, in the US setting, Kinney et al. (2004) report higher levels of restatements when the auditor is associated with higher audit fees, audit-related fees, and unspecified NAS fees. Other studies find support for the view that the provision of NAS does not impair audit quality (e.g. DeFond et al., 2002; Ashbough et al., 2003; Nam and Rouen, 2012; Knechel and Sharma, 2012; Koh et al., 2013). For example, DeFond et al. (2002) find no significant association between the level of NAS fees and the issuance of going-concern opinions in the US market after the Sarbanes-Oxley Act. Moreover, Koh et al. (2013) provide evidence that earnings quality increased when auditors provided NAS, particularly in the case of information services related to NAS. This suggests the presence of knowledge spillovers when auditors conduct both audit and non-audit services.

3.3.2. Mandatory rotation

Another way to enhance auditor independence is the introduction of mandatory rotation (Langli and Willekens, 2018). Mandatory rotation relates to: 1) mandatory partner rotation (MPR)³⁷ and 2) mandatory audit firm rotation (MFR). As the new audit regulation introduces MFR, we focus on prior literature studying audit firm rotation or topics related to audit firm rotation, such as audit firm tenure.

Most research studies do not find support for the argument that longer tenure periods are associated with impaired audit quality. For example, some studies report lower audit quality in the early years of tenure. Geiger and Raghunandan (2002) find more audit reporting failures in the first year of engagement. In a similar vein, Carcello and Nagy (2004) document a higher incidence of fraudulent financial reporting in the first three years of the auditor-client relationship. Others report a positive association between audit tenure and audit quality (e.g. Johnson et al., 2002; Myers et al., 2003; Gosh and Moon, 2005; Chen et al., 2008; Bratten et al., 2018). Myers et al. (2003) even conclude that the longer

³⁷ This is already installed as a requirement for PIEs in the 2006 EU Audit Directive.

auditor tenure is, the more reluctant auditors are to accept extreme management decisions. Bratten et al. (2018) focus on the banking sector and find a positive relation between long auditor relationships and the demand for high-quality audits. Looking at MFR, a study by Kwon, Lim and Simnett (2014) finds that mandatory rotation in the Korean audit market did not result in enhanced audit quality compared to longer audit tenure situations in pre-regulation periods and voluntary post-rotation situations. They also report higher audit fees for mandatory rotations compared to the pre-regulation period. Finally, Bleibtreu and Stefani (2018) adopt an analytical model to investigate the effects of MFR on client importance and auditor concentration and find them to be directly in contrast with each other. More specifically, they find that concentration will increase if auditors start low-balling for clients, but client importance will decrease – whereas if auditors wait until the full maximum tenure of their competitors expires before gaining new clients, concentration will decrease but client importance will increase.

3.4. Joint audits

Prior research on joint audits documents an increase in audit fees not necessarily accompanied by an increase in audit quality (Guo et al., 2017). For example, in a cross-country comparison between the mandatory joint audit regime of France and the single audit regime of the UK, Andre et al. (2016) find significantly higher audit fees in France compared to the UK but no evidence of better audit quality (as proxied by abnormal accruals). Another study by Lesage et al. (2016) looks at the Danish audit market before and after the abolishment of the mandatory joint audit regime and draws the conclusion that the joint audit regime was associated with higher audit fees but had no significant association with audit quality (measured via abnormal accruals). A theoretical study by Deng et al. (2014) focused on the pairs of auditors that are formed in a joint audit setting. The study shows that compared to having just one big auditor, having a big auditor paired with a smaller one does not necessarily improve audit quality. These results suggest that the specific pairing of auditors might be an important issue to consider. Similarly, Francis et al. (2009) performed an empirical study looking at auditor pairs in the French audit market and concluded that audit quality is indeed different based on the type of auditor pair (i.e. a Big 4 paired with a Non-Big 4, or a Non-Big 4 with a Non-Big 4). Next, Zerni et al. (2012) performed a Swedish study on voluntary joint audits and documented higher audit fees. Finally, Holm and Thinggaard (2014) documented fee reductions for companies that switched to single auditors in Denmark after the mandatory joint audit period. Note that this was only the case when the joint audit pair contained a big audit firm.

3.5. Audit of small companies

There appears to be an obvious consensus about the need to perform statutory audits under strict rules when it comes to large public companies (PIEs). However, following the European Commission's Green Paper, questions have been raised about the compliance burden placed on smaller companies. Keasey et al. (1988) argue that the cost of doing an audit for a small company is disproportionately high given the limited benefits. However, Blackwell et al. (1998) find evidence that firms which engaged in voluntary audits (in a sample of private firms) had lower interest rates on banks loans compared to firms which remained unaudited. The same conclusion is reported by Alle and Koch (2009), who show that audited private firms are more likely to be granted credit than unaudited firms. Similarly, Kim and Granger (2011) find that having an external audit (per se) is associated with increased benefits, particularly when it comes to the pricing of private debt (which is an important element for SMEs). Similarly, Langli (2015) does not find support for lower interest rates or the granting of credit for small firms which opted out of having an audit during the mandatory auditing deregulation for very small firms in Norway in 2011.

In terms of financial reporting quality, Clatworthy and Peel (2013) investigate a sample of UK private firms which have been audited and report fewer accounting errors in such firms (ceteris paribus). Similarly, Downing and Langli (2016) document lower reporting system quality when firms opt out of doing an audit after the statutory auditing deregulation for small companies in Norway in 2011. Dedman and Kausar (2012) show that the effect of choosing a voluntary audit increases conservative financial reporting.

In terms of auditor characteristics, there are studies that report differences in private firm reporting quality depending on who the auditor was (Big N vs. non-Big N). For example, for a sample of EU firms, Van Tendeloo and Vanstraelen (2008) find that Big N auditors are associated with less earnings management than non-Big N auditors. Che et al. (2016) look at Norwegian private firms switching between Big N and non-Big N auditors and find lower earnings management when companies switch from a non-Big N to a Big N auditor. On the other hand, Vander Bauwhede and Willekens (2004) find no evidence of differences between Big N and non-Big N auditors in the Belgian private firm setting (when investigating discretionary accruals). Likewise, Gaeremynck et al. (2008) report no significant differences in financial reporting quality between Big N and non-Big N auditor characteristics for Belgian private companies.

4. AUDIT MARKET STRUCTURE AND COSTS IN THE PIE SEGMENT BEFORE AND AFTER THE REFORM

This chapter serves two main objectives:

- first, we assess whether there is a quantifiable result in terms of reduced market concentration and increased competition in the audit sector; and second,
- we investigate whether the new regime has brought a material difference in costs for audited entities for statutory audit activities.

We address these questions by presenting **descriptive evidence** of the evolution of concentration, competition and audit cost measures in the listed PIE segment of the EU audit market **before and after the Audit Reform**³⁸. In particular, we provide statistics over the period 2013-2017, including three preimplementation years (2013-2015), the year of transition (2016) and one post-implementation year (2017)³⁹. We intentionally label this 'descriptive evidence' as the results do not allow us to draw causal inferences about the Audit Reform. We first present evidence for the **overall PIE segment** of the EU audit market (Section 4.1.), followed by evidence presented for **different audit market segments** (Section 4.2.)⁴⁰. We distinguish and analyse three types of market segmentations:

- segmentation by the industry of the audited entity (financial vs. non-financial industries);
- segmentation by the size of the audited entity; and
- segmentation by the Member State.

Our descriptive analysis of the EU market structure is based on different types of measures as different measures pick up various aspects of the phenomenon. First, we present static measures of audit market concentration and competition, including the **Herfindahl-Hirschman Index (HHI)**; the **combined Big 4 audit market share**; and the individual **market share evolution of the 4 largest players** in the market from 2013-2017 (the leader, second market player, third market player, fourth market player and the aggregate market share of the remaining segment). These **static measures** capture competition or concentration by examining market shares at a single point in time.

However, these static measures conceal much of the dynamic competitive processes and underlying changes in market shares. Substantial variation in market shares may exist, even in markets where competition is labeled as low using static competition measures. Therefore, we also present **dynamic measures** of competition, including **market share mobility**; the **percentage of switches** in the EU audit market and the percentage of switches from Big 4 to Non-Big 4 and from Non-Big 4 to Non-Big 4. The dynamic measures capture evolutions over time and implicitly assume more mobility of clients and market shares in more competitive markets. For a detailed description of all these measures, we refer to ANNEX I. METHODOLOGY, as well as the glossary (ANNEX V. GLOSSARY).

³⁸ Our analyses only consist of listed PIEs. For brevity's sake, we refer to this segment as the PIE segment. However, the reader should be aware that we do not include non-listed PIEs in our analyses.

Note that we are using the most recent market data available at the time of the study (November 2018). For an overview of the databases used, see ANNEX I. METHODOLOGY; for a description of sample composition, see ANNEX I. METHODOLOGY.

Note that the results reported in 4.1.1. and 4.1.2. are EU weighted averages, which means that Member State averages are adjusted for their weight in the sample. In ANNEX II. TABLES OF GRAPHS, we also provide all results using regular averages.

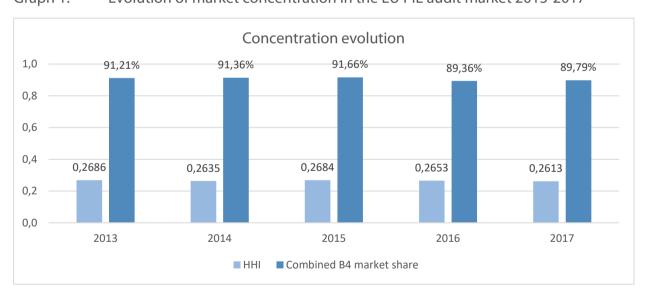
4.1. Aggregate EU audit market: descriptive analysis of the change in auditor concentration, competition and costs

In this section we address three major research questions:

- First, we examine whether or not audit market concentration decreased and competition increased in the PIE segment of the EU audit market after the implementation of the Audit Reform.
- Second, we examine whether and how smaller audit firms have been affected by the new legislation in terms of market share changes.
- Third, we examine whether PIEs experienced higher costs (i.e. audit fees and non-audit fees) after the Audit Reform.

4.1.1. Static measures of competition

The evolution of the HHI and the combined Big 4 market share is depicted inGraph 1⁴¹. Note that the HHI depicts the level of concentration taking into account all audit firms, whereas the combined Big 4 market share focuses on the Big 4 dominance in the EU PIE audit market. There is **very little variation in the aggregate EU HHI**, which ranges from 0.27 in 2013 to 0.26 in 2017. The combined Big 4 market share does show a decrease from over 91.2 % in the period 2013-2015 to 89.8 % in 2017. This implies that the **non-Big 4 market share increased slightly** after the EU Audit Reform, by about 1.4 %, to a level of 10.2 %⁴². Overall, we conclude that in terms of aggregate EU PIE market concentration, the **changes are not large** after the implementation of the Audit Reform, but the non-Big 4 market share did increase slightly.



Graph 1: Evolution of market concentration in the EU PIE audit market 2013-2017

⁴¹ For tabulated results, see Table All-1.

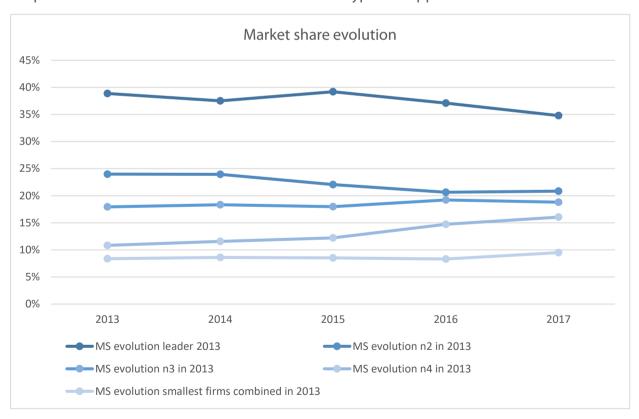
 $^{^{42}}$ Note that this result is not reported in Graph 1 but is equal to 100% minus the Big 4 market share.

In Graph 2⁴³, we depict the evolution of the EU weighted average individual market share of the four largest audit suppliers in each Member State PIE audit market, as well as the weighted average aggregate market share of all other smaller suppliers⁴⁴.

The results show that the **weighted average EU market share of the leaders** (i.e. *Market share evolution leader in 2013*) **drops rather strongly** from an average of 38.9 % in 2013 to 34.8 % in 2017; this represents a drop of >4 %. For the market share evolution of the **second market players** (i.e. *Market share evolution n2 in 2013*), we notice a **similar pattern**. For the third and fourth players in the EU audit markets, we document the opposite pattern. More specifically, for the **third players** (i.e. *market share evolution n3 in 2013*), the **market share** in 2013 was, on average, 17.9 % and **increased slightly** to 18.8 % in 2017. The change in the **fourth players' average market share** (i.e. *market share evolution n4 in 2013*) exhibits an **even stronger effect**. That is, on average, the number four had a market share of 10.8 % in 2013 which increased to 16.1 % in 2017. This is an increase of >5 %, which is bigger compared to the increase of the third player (i.e. <1 %).

Finally, the aggregate **market share of the smaller players** in the market remained **fairly stable** between 2013-2016 at around 8.5 % but then increased in 2017 to 9.5 %.

In conclusion, the descriptive evidence is consistent with an **increase in competition within the group of the four biggest market players** across the EU, where the market leaders and their runners-up lose ground to the third and fourth market players, and a **small increase** is noticed in the aggregate market share of the **smaller audit suppliers** across the EU.



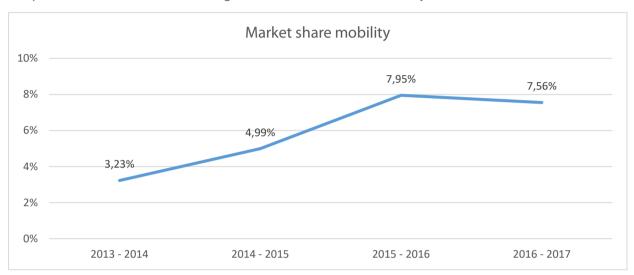
Graph 2: Evolution of market shares of various types of suppliers in the EU PIE audit market

⁴³ For tabulated results supporting Graph 2, see Table All-1.

⁴⁴ Note that we first identify the market leader in 2013 as well as the numbers two, three and four in each of the EU PIE audit markets. For the majority of the Member States in the sample, these players are typically the Big 4 audit firms. Next, we compute the EU weighted average for each market supplier. We then follow their EU weighted average market share over time (i.e. 2013-2017).

4.1.2. Dynamic measures of competition

InGraph 3, the average EU market share mobility (i.e. *market share mobility*, or the market share percentage that shifts between audit suppliers from one year to the next) is reported⁴⁵. Market share mobility was 3.2 % in 2013-2014 and increased to 7.6 % in 2016-2017. This evidence suggests that **rivalry between audit suppliers** in the EU market **increased** between 2013 and 2017.



Graph 3: Evolution of average audit market share mobility in the EU

Increased market share mobility implies that **more PIE clients switch auditors** over the period 2013-2017. Next, in Table 7 we further analyse which types of audit firms PIEs choose when they switch, i.e. Big 4 or Non-Big 4.

Table 7⁴⁶, Panel A, shows the EU overall (weighted average) switch rate followed by (component) switch rates relating to changing to a different type of audit supplier. The **aggregate EU (weighted average) switch rate increases** over time, but the switches to a different type of auditor does not necessarily follow this pattern. Panel B of Table 7 reports the median audit fees of PIE clients switching across categories of auditors showing that **clients switching from a Big 4 to another Big 4** are those **paying the highest audit fees**, and that PIEs switching from a B4 to a NB4 pay on average much lower fees.

For tabulated results, see Table All-2.

For a full overview of the switch percentages, we refer to Table All-2 and Table All-3.

Table 7: Descriptive analysis of auditor changes

| | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|--|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| Panel A: Inter-category switching | | | | |
| EU weighted average switch rate | 6.07% | 10.77% | 11.97% | 12.02% |
| From Big 4 to Big 4 | 2.47% | 3.16% | 4.49% | 4.95% |
| From Big 4 to Non-Big 4 | 1.02% | 1.47% | 1.01% | 1.60% |
| From Non-Big 4 to Big 4 | 0.49% | 1.51% | 1.51% | 0.99% |
| From Non-Big 4 to Non-Big 4 | 2.03% | 4.62% | 4.96% | 4.47% |
| Panel B: Median audit fees of switchers (EUR thous | sands) | | | |
| From Big 4 to Big 4 | 260 | 369 | 458 | 256 |
| From Big 4 to Non-Big 4 | 64 | 82 | 60 | 58 |
| From Non-Big 4 to Big 4 | 50 | 51 | 47 | 44 |
| From Non-Big 4 to Non-Big 4 | 12 | 12 | 18 | 14 |

Overall, based on these descriptive statistics, it is difficult to distinguish a favourable pattern for the Non-Big 4 segment of the audit market. That is, we do notice some positive changes for the Non-Big 4 audit firms in the post-implementation period in terms of the number of clients which choose to switch to a Non-Big 4. However, most of the switches to Non-Big 4 audit firms are from smaller clients (with lower audit fees), whereas the bigger clients tend to switch among the Big 4 auditors.

4.1.3. Evolution of audit and related costs

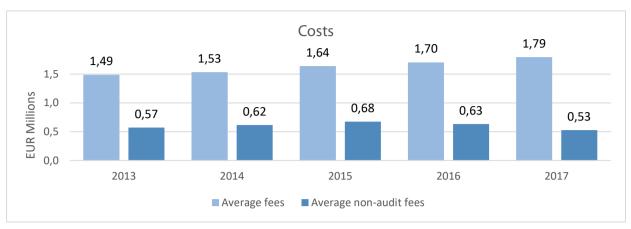
The cost measures are calculated at the Member State level using balanced panel data. Afterwards, the weighted averages are taken to adjust for their relative importance within the sample composition. Note that we report **nominal changes** in costs and fees throughout this study. Graph 4⁴⁷ reports the evolution of the average audit fees and non-audit fees paid to the incumbent auditor from 2013 to 2017.

The **cost of external auditing** (i.e. *average audit fee*) **steadily increases over time** with an average of EUR 1.5 million in 2013 to almost EUR 1.8 million in 2017. For **non-audit fees**, we document an **increasing trend in the pre-implementation** period with an average of almost EUR 0.7 million in 2015. **Afterwards**, the **average non-audit fees decline** to EUR 0.5 million in 2017. The latter result could be associated with the implementation of the Audit Reform, which has capped the level of NAS fees to enhance auditor independence, but establishing a causal inference is not possible as other contemporaneous events may also affect the relationship. A similar pattern arises when investigating the median of audit fees and non-audit fees: the median audit fees increase steadily over time while median non-audit fees seem to decrease after 2015 (see Table All-14 and Table All-15).

35

-

⁴⁷ For tabulated results, see Table All-1.



Graph 4: Evolution of the average audit and non-audit fees paid to the incumbent auditor

4.1.4. Conclusions

In this section we provided descriptive evidence on the evolution in auditor concentration, competition and costs for the overall EU PIE audit market. We document **very little evolution** in **aggregate EU market concentration** measures: on average, the *HHI* and the *combined Big 4 market share* decreased slightly, but these changes are rather small, and the **level of concentration is still high**. However, in terms of **competition** we document that the average *market share* of the four biggest players in the local EU markets exhibits an interesting pattern over the period of 2013-2017. In particular, **market shares of the market leaders and runners-up decrease** over the sample period, whereas the **third and fourth suppliers** in the local markets typically **gain ground**. This is an indication of **increased rivalry** within the group of the four biggest market players. Related to this, we also observe **an increase** in the average **market share of the group of smaller audit suppliers** in the EU by 1 percentage point (from 8.5 % to 9.5 % in 2017).

The evidence from the dynamic measures of competition confirms **more variation in the audit firms' market shares**. More specifically, we document that the average *market share mobility* has increased to almost 8 % of the total audit market annually (where it was only about 3.5 % in 2013). However, regarding the **type of auditor switching**, we only find a **weak favourable pattern** for the Non-Big 4 segment of the audit market as we report a slight increase in PIEs switching from Big 4 to Non-Big 4, and most of the switches to Non-Big 4 audit firms concern smaller PIE clients (with lower audit fees), whereas the bigger clients tend to switch among the Big 4 auditors.

Finally, we document an **increasing trend in average audit fees**. By contrast, **average non-audit fees have declined** since 2016. However, it is not possible to attribute the increase in average audit fees to the Audit Reform only as there might be other elements driving audit fees upwards.

4.2. Market segment differences in concentration, competition and cost effects

The focus of this section is to provide further empirical evidence on the evolution of auditor market concentration, competition and costs over 2013-2017 for different segments in the EU statutory audit market, as the evolution might differ across different market segments. In particular, we zero in on the following segments:

- the financial sector (4.2.1.);
- the small vs. large PIE client segments (4.2.2.); and
- and the individual Member States (4.2.3.).

For each of the specified audit market segments, we address research questions similar to the ones posed in Section 4.1.

- First, we examine whether or not audit market concentration decreased and competition increased in the PIE segment of the EU audit market after the implementation of the Audit Reform.
- Second, we examine whether and how smaller audit firms have been affected by the new legislation in terms of market share changes.
- Third, we examine whether PIEs experienced higher costs (i.e. audit fees and non-audit fees) after the Audit Reform.

4.2.1. Financial sector market segment

The first market segment we focus on are the PIE clients in the financial services industry. We define the financial services sector as financial and insurance activities and companies, based on NACE, Section K. Note that all metrics are calculated per Member State. Afterwards, the EU weighted average is taken to avoid biased results because of Member States for which there are few observations.

a. Static measures of competition

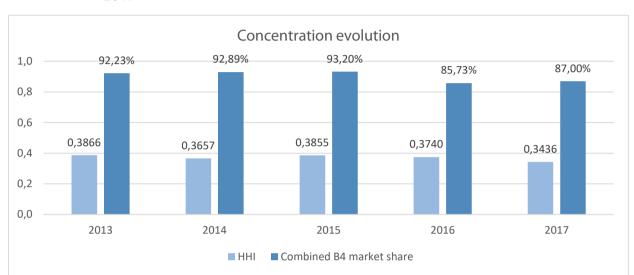
Graph 5⁴⁸ reports the evolution of HHI and the combined Big 4 market share for the financial services audit client sector from 2013 to 2017.

First, we notice that the average **HHI levels are significantly higher compared to the overall audit market** (see supra, 4.1.1.). For example, in 2017, the average HHI for the overall audit market is 0.26, whereas for the financial services sector this amounts to 0.34. In terms of evolution, the **HHI levels** in the financial sector segment **decrease** from an average of 0.39 in 2013 to 0.34 in 2017. The decrease in auditor concentration is thus more pronounced in the financial services industry (i.e. >0.04 from 2013-2017) compared to the overall audit market (i.e. <0.01 from 2013-2017).

Next, the combined Big 4 market share shows a similar pattern. In 2013, the **combined Big 4 market share** in the financial sector segment was 92.2 %, **dropping** to 87 % in 2017. This difference from 2013 to 2017 is >5 %, which is significantly larger compared to the observed evolution in the aggregate EU audit market (i.e. <1.5 %, see supra, 4.1.1.). Overall, in terms of auditor concentration, we do find that the **level of concentration has decreased in the financial sector** segment, based on descriptive

⁴⁸ For tabulated results, seeTable All-4.

statistics. In addition, this decrease seems to peak around the implementation year of the Audit Reform; however, we cannot rule out that factors other than the Audit Reform could have influenced this effect.

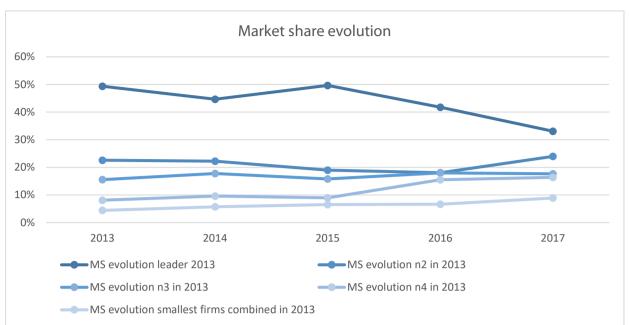


Graph 5: Evolution of audit market concentration in the financial sector segment 2013-

In Graph 6⁴⁹, the evolution of the EU weighted average individual market shares of the four biggest (local) audit suppliers in the financial audit market segments (reference year 2013) are illustrated. From this graph it is clear that the **market shares of the four largest audit suppliers converged** in the financial segment of the audit market. Note the **large drop** in market share of the **financial sector audit leader** (i.e. *Market share evolution leader in 2013*) from an average of 49.4 % in 2013 to an average of 33.1 % in 2017 (i.e. a loss of >16 %).

Interestingly, the **aggregate market share of the smaller players** in the market **increased** quite a bit over the period 2013-2017, from 4.4 % to 8.9 %. Overall, these results suggest an increase in rivalry within the group of the four biggest market suppliers in the audit market segment of financial services clients, as well as among smaller audit suppliers, where the 2013 market leaders lost serious ground to the other market suppliers.

⁴⁹ For tabulated results, see Table All-4.



Graph 6: Evolution of market shares of various types of suppliers in the financial segment

b. Dynamic measures of competition

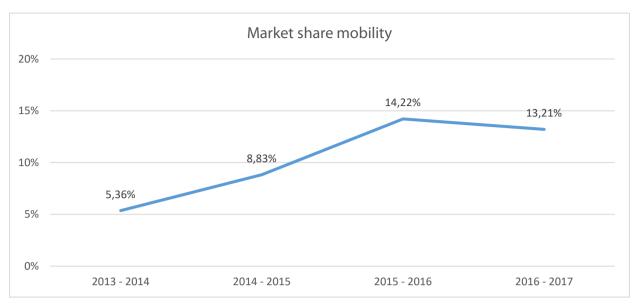
In Graph 7⁵⁰, we depict the evolution from 2013-2017 in average market share mobility (or the percentage of market share that relates to clients switching from the auditors used in the prior year to new audit suppliers) in the market segment of financial services audit clients (i.e. *market share mobility*).

As was the case for the aggregate EU audit market, **market share mobility shows an increasing trend** as of 2013-2014. However, the level of market share mobility in the segment of financial sector clients is much larger, peaking at 14.2 % in 2015-2016. This continues through 2016-2017, where we notice that the average market share mobility is 13.2 %.

Overall, the empirical evidence based on average market share mobility suggests that **rivalry** between audit suppliers in the audit market segment of financial clients has **increased**, even more as compared to the overall market share mobility.

⁵⁰ For tabulated results, see Table All-5.

Graph 7: Evolution of average market share mobility in the segment of financial sector clients



The documented increase in market share mobility suggests that there was **more auditor switching** in the financial sector segment of the EU audit market.

Next, in Table 8⁵¹, we further analyse this auditor switching. Table8, Panel A, shows the EU overall (weighted average) switch rate in the segment of financial sector clients followed by switch rates relating to adopting a different type of audit supplier. Again, we observe an increase in the EU overall switch rate over time, but it is clear that switching to a different type of auditor is marginal, and that the **switching rate from Big 4 to non-Big 4 did not increase** after the Audit Reform.

Panel B of Table 8 reports the median audit fees of clients switching across categories. The evidence shows when **large financial clients** switch between auditors, they **move from one Big 4 to another**. This is similar to what we find for the overall EU audit market.

Table 8: Descriptive analysis of auditor switches in the segment of financial sector clients

| | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|-----------------------------------|-------|-------|--------|--------|
| Panel A: Inter-category switching | | | | |
| EU weighted average switch rate | 7.08% | 7.35% | 14.77% | 15.38% |
| From Big 4 to Big 4 | 2.59% | 1.63% | 5.83% | 7.58% |
| From Big 4 to Non-Big 4 | 2.52% | 1.24% | 0.62% | 1.47% |
| From Non-Big 4 to Big 4 | 0.52% | 0.30% | 2.13% | 1.21% |
| From Non-Big 4 to Non-Big 4 | 1.08% | 2.93% | 5.67% | 4.92% |

⁵¹ For an overview of all the percentages, we refer to Table All-6.

| | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | | |
|---|------|------|------|------|--|--|
| Panel B: Median audit fees of switchers (in thousands of EUR) | | | | | | |
| From Big 4 to Big 4 | 166 | 180 | 653 | 126 | | |
| From Big 4 to Non-Big 4 | 74 | 86 | 70 | 55 | | |
| From Non-Big 4 to Big 4 | 29 | 87 | 34 | 34 | | |
| From Non-Big 4 to Non-Big 4 | 7 | 12 | 18 | 10 | | |

Overall, based on these descriptive statistics, it is difficult to distinguish a favourable pattern for the Non-Big 4 audit firms in the industry segment of financial services clients. In addition, most of the switches to Non-Big 4 audit firms relate to smaller clients (with lower audit fees), whereas the bigger clients tend to switch from one Big 4 to another.

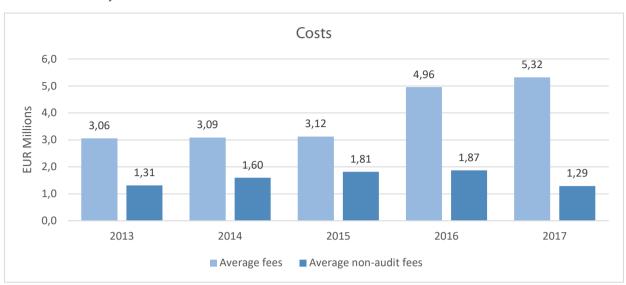
c. Evolution of audit and related costs

For our analysis of costs in the financial sector segment of the EU audit market, we refer to Graph 8⁵², which shows average audit fees and non-audit fees from 2013 to 2017⁵³. Note that we report **nominal changes** in costs and fees. The **cost of external auditing** (i.e. the average audit fee) **increases over time**, with an average of EUR 3.1 million in 2013 rising to EUR 5.3 million in 2017. We do, however, notice a spike in average audit fees as of 2016 (which is a year of transition) and a further increase in 2017. For **non-audit fees**, we document an increasing trend from 2013-2016, with an average of almost EUR 1.9 million in 2016. In 2017, the average non-audit fees **declined** to EUR 1.3 million in 2017. Similar trends are also documented in the overall audit market⁵⁴.

⁵² For tabulated results, see Table All-4.

⁵³ Calculated based on balanced panel data.

The results are somewhat different for median audit fees and non-audit fees. The EU weighted median audit fees show a fluctuating pattern (i.e. increasing and then decreasing following 2015) but we do find a decrease in the median audit fees across all auditees irrespective of their Member State. Upon inspection of the EU weighted median non-audit fees, we notice these are increasing after 2015 whereas a decreasing trend is reported for individual auditees irrespective of their Member States (see Table All-19). The strong difference between the EU weighted median and the individual median follows from the fact that in the UK there are a lot of firms that have low NAS fees leading to a median NAS fee which is substantially lower in the UK than in other Member States. As the UK represents about half of the auditees in the financial sector balanced sample, it has a large influence on the individual median. However, when we calculate the weighted median by first calculating the median at Member State level and then weighing this median by Member State the UK represents about 25% of the weighted sample and, therefore, the influence of the small NAS fees in the UK is less prominent.



Graph 8: Evolution of the average audit and non-audit fees paid to the incumbent auditor by financial sector clients

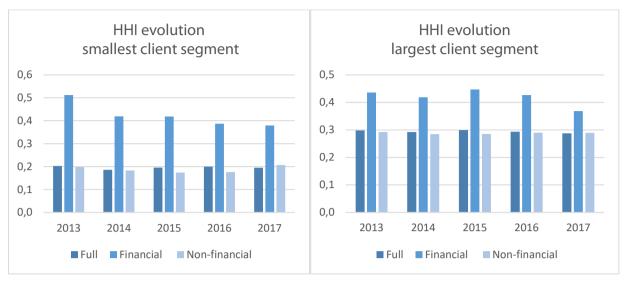
4.2.2. Different audit market segments (by client size)

In this section, we analyse whether the evolution in concentration and competition differs in different size segments of the audit market. We do this for the aggregate EU audit market, for the market segment of financial sector clients and for non-financial sector clients. For each of these segments we identified five size quintiles, where client size is measured in terms of market capitalisation (across all years). In the remainder of this section we will only discuss the concentration measures for the 1st (smallest) and 5th (largest) size quintiles. Tabulated results of concentration for all size quintiles over 2013-2017 are given in Table All-7.

Graph 9 reports the evolution of the HHI index in both the smallest and largest PIE quintile of the aggregate EU audit market, including the sub-segments of the smallest and largest financial and non-financial sector clients. Note that the level of market concentration is higher in the largest client segment of the EU market than in the smallest client segment.

The **HHI index** for the **smallest client segment** (all sectors) remains **relatively stable** over 2013-2017 (around 0.2). A similar trend is observable for the sub-segment of the smallest non-financial clients. By contrast, for the more concentrated **financial sector sub-segment of the smallest auditees**, we observe that the (larger) **HHI levels diminish significantly** over 2013-2017 (i.e., an average HHI of 0.51 in 2013, declining to to slightly less than 0.38 in 2017).

For the **largest PIE segment**, we document a **fairly stable** trend in the evolution of the aggregate HHI index as well as in the sub-segment of non-financials auditees (around 0.29 in the period in 2013-2017, for the aggregate EU audit market). However, in the **sub-segment of the largest financial PIE auditees we depict a declining trend** (i.e. in 2013 the HHI index equaled 0.44, declining to 0.37 in 2017).



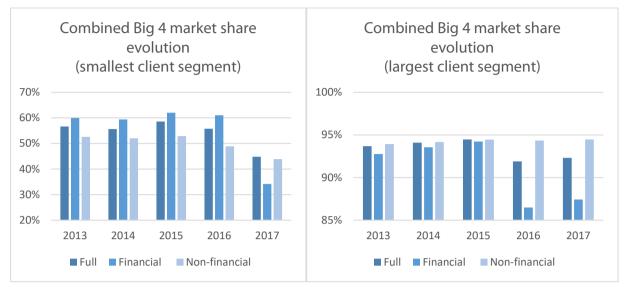
Graph 9: Evolution of the HHI index of the smallest vs. largest client size segment

Graph 10 shows the evolution of the combined Big 4 market share for the smallest and largest PIE size quintiles of EU.

The **combined Big 4 market share** for the **smallest client segment** (**all sectors**) remains **fairly stable** until reaching around 56 % in 2016 and then exhibits a strong decline in 2017, falling to a combined Big 4 market share of 44.8 %. Turning to sub-segments of the **financial services sector**, we also observe a very **strong reduction in Big 4 dominance in 2017**. From 2013 to 2016, the total market share of the Big 4 averages around 60 % in the sub-segment of the smallest financial sector clients, but this plummets to 34.2 % in 2017. We also document a significant reduction in the sub-segment of smallest **non-financial** clients, but this reduction is **less pronounced** than the decline in the sub-segment of the smallest financial sector clients. That is, in 2013, the Big 4 has a total market share of 52.5 % in the smallest client segment of the non-financial sector, and this diminishes to 43.9 % in 2017.

In the **largest client quintile** of the EU, the **combined Big 4 market share** amounted to 93.7 % in 2013, **dropping only marginally** to 92.3 % in 2017. A similar trend is documented for the largest client sub-segment in the **non-financial** industry, where the Big 4 dominance remains relatively unaltered, ranging between 93.9 % in 2013 and 94.5 % in 2017. We conclude that the Big 4 dominance in the largest client segment did not change significantly after the Audit Reform. Turning to the largest client sub-segment of **financial sector** clients, we document again (as was the case for the smallest client sub-segment in that industry) a diminishing trend over 2013-2017. In 2013, we report an average combined Big 4 market share of 92.8 %, which contracts to 87.4 % in 2017. Note, however, that the reduction in Big 4 auditor dominance for financial sector clients is less significant in the largest client segment compared to the smallest client segment.

Graph 10: Evolution of the combined Big 4 market share of the smallest vs. largest client size segment



4.2.3. Individual EU Member States

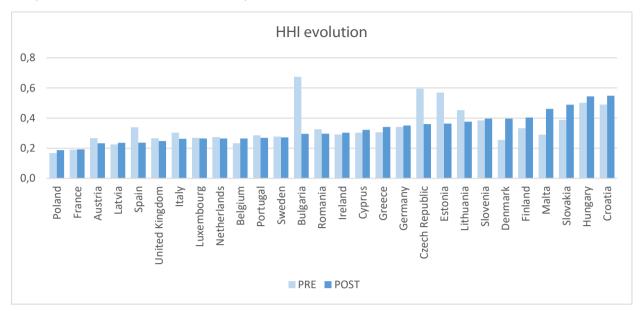
In this section we divide the EU audit market geographically and define each Member State as a separate market segment. The objective is to analyse the evolution in concentration and competition measures as well as the evolution of audit costs per Member State. For every measure of interest and for each Member State, we calculate the average level in the pre-implementation period (i.e. the average over 2013-2015) and compare this with the post-implementation (i.e. 2017) average.

a. Static measures of competition

Graph 11 shows the details for the HHI levels for each Member State⁵⁵, comparing the average level of HHI before implementation with the level of HHI after implementation⁵⁶. In total, **13 Member States** experienced a **reduction in audit market concentration** (measured by HHI) after the Audit Reform. Note, however, that some of these changes are driven by the composition of our sample rather than by the Audit Reform itself as some Member States have very few observations in our sample. For example, Bulgaria had only one 2013 auditee in our sample resulting in a high concentration ratio by construction.

These are presented in ascending order on the x-axis based on the level of HHI for the year 2017.

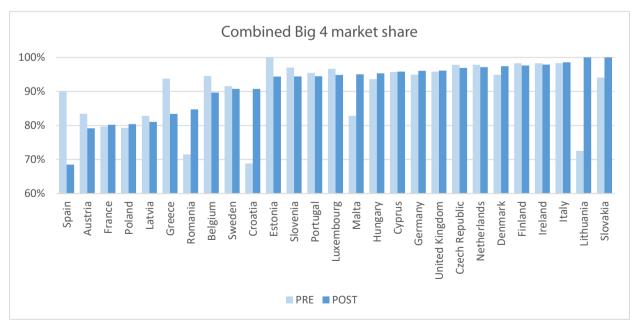
Tabulated results for all Member States are presented in Table All-8.



Graph 11: Evolution of the HHI per Member State before and after the Audit Reform

Similarly, in Graph 12⁵⁷ the combined Big 4 market share is reported for each Member State⁵⁸, and the average level of combined Big 4 market share before implementation is compared with the level of combined Big 4 market share after implementation⁵⁹. In total, **14 Member States experienced a reduction in Big 4 auditor dominance** after the Audit Reform.





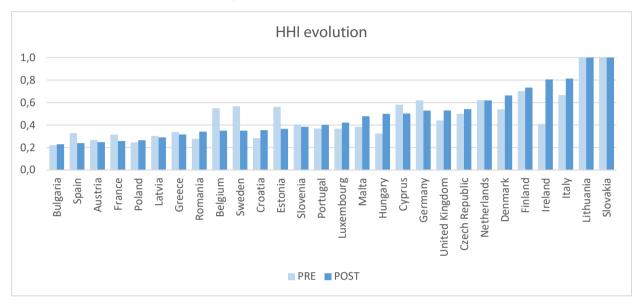
Note that Bulgaria is omitted from the sample due to missing observations.

⁵⁸ These are presented in ascending order on the x-axis based on the level of combined Big 4 market share for the year 2017.

Tabulated results for all Member States are presented in Table All-9.

In Graph 13⁶⁰, we also report the changes in HHI levels in the financial services sector for each individual Member State⁶¹. In total, **11 Member States exhibit a reduction in concentration in the financial services segment** of the audit market after the Audit Reform.

Graph 13: Evolution of the HHI per Member State before and after the Audit Reform (financial sector segment)



b. Dynamic measures of competition

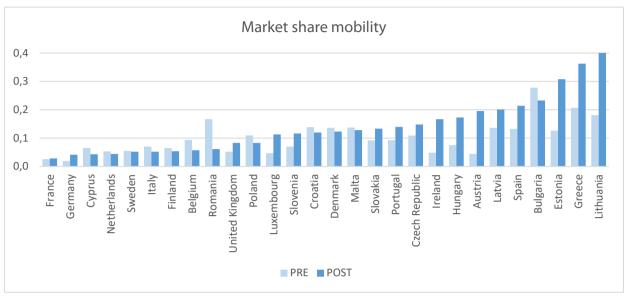
The evolution of the market share percentage that shifts between audit suppliers from one year to the next (i.e. *market share mobility*) per individual Member State is exhibited in Graph 14⁶². In total, **16 Member States experienced an increase in market share mobility** after the Audit Reform.

⁶⁰ Member States are presented in ascending order on the x-axis based on the level of HHI in the financial services sector for the year 2017.

⁶¹ Tabulated results for all Member States are presented in Table All-10.

⁶² The Member States are presented in ascending order on the x-axis based on the level of Market Share Mobility for the year 2017. For tabulated results, we refer to Table All-11.

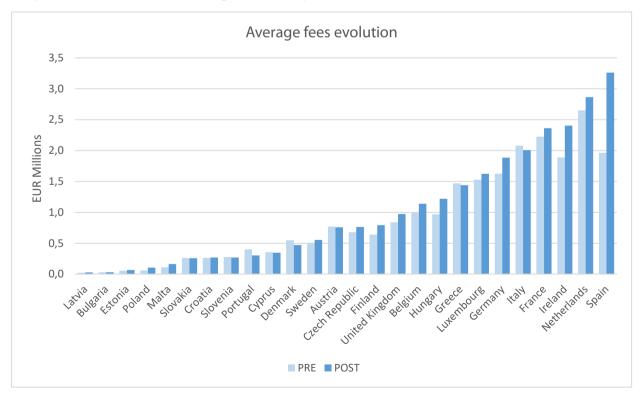
Graph 14: Evolution of market share mobility per Member State before and after the Audit Reform



c. Evolution of audit-related costs

For each Member State, we report the evolution of the average audit fee in Graph 15⁶³ expressed in **nominal values**. In total, **18 Member States experienced an increase in average audit fees** and 22 Member States experience an increase in median audit fees after the Audit Reform.

Graph 15: Evolution of average audit fees per Member State before and after the Audit Reform



⁶³ The Member States are presented in ascending order on the x-axis based on the average level of audit fees for the year 2017. Note that Romania and Lithuania are omitted from the sample due to missing observations. For tabulated results we refer to Table All-12.

We also present evidence on the evolution of the average non-audit fee paid to the incumbent auditor for each individual Member State in Graph 16⁶⁴ expressed in **nominal values**. We observe a **reduction** in average non-audit fees in 17 Member States and a reduction in median non-audit fees in 15 Member States after the Audit Reform.

Average non-audit fees evolution 1,0 0,8 **EUR Millions** 0,6 0,4 0,2 0.0 Wetherlands United kinedom Cleck Republi Lixembours Denmaix reland Hungary Belgium Slovenia Malta Greece German ■ PRE ■ POST

Graph 16: Evolution of average non-audit fees per Member State before and after the Audit Reform

4.2.4. Conclusions

In this section, we analysed the evolution of audit market concentration, competition and costs from 2013 to 2017 for different audit market segments.

The first market segmentation is by industry of the audited entity, and more precisely we zoom in on the financial services sector. We observe that the market segment of financial PIEs is much more concentrated compared to the overall EU, but does show a decreasing trend in HHI as well as combined Big 4 market share. However, in 2017 market concentration is still very high with an HHI equal to 0.34 and the average combined Big 4 market share in the financial sector still at 87 %. As regards market share evolution of the four biggest market players in this industry, the descriptive statistics show that the 2013 market leader seriously lost ground to the other market players. In 2017, this trend resulted in a market where the four largest audit firms are competing more closely with each other for market share compared to in 2013. In terms of market share mobility, we detect an increasing trend as of 2013. Our analysis of switch rates fails to document a consistent favourable pattern for the Non-Big 4 audit firms in the industry segment of financial services clients. In addition,

The Member States are presented in ascending order on the x-axis based on the average level of non-audit fees for the year 2017. Note that Romania, Lithuania, Bulgaria, Latvia and Croatia are omitted from the sample due to missing observations. Tabulated results are provided in Table All-13.

most of the switches to Non-Big 4 audit firms are from smaller clients (with lower audit fees), whereas the bigger clients tend to switch from one Big 4 to another.

It should be noted that, even though we report an increase in market share for Non-Big 4 audit firms, supplemental analyses (see infra, 6.2) show that audit fees have increased for Non-Big 4 financial sector auditees (whereas it has decreased for Big 4 financial auditees), which explains why elevated market shares for non-Big 4 suppliers in the financial segment of the audit market occurs jointly with stagnant switch rates to Non-big 4 suppliers. As far as audit costs are concerned, we document an increase in **average (nominal) audit fees** over time, with a spike in 2016 and then increasing further in 2017. On the contrary, **average (nominal) non-audit fees decrease** after 2016.

The second market segmentation is by the **size of the audited entity**, using market capitalisation as the measure of size. We split the aggregate EU audit market into five size quintiles, defining the 1st quintile as the smallest audit client segment and the 5th quintile as the largest audit client segment. We document that the level of (aggregate) market concentration in the EU is higher the largest segment of the EU market than in the smallest segment. We also see that the **aggregate EU level of HHI did not change significantly** over time in **both the smallest and largest** client segments. However, we do find a pronounced decrease of supplier concentration as measured by **HHI** in both size segments **for the financial services sector.** In terms of **Big 4 auditor dominance**, we report evidence of **a reduction** in the combined Big 4 market share in the segment of **smallest audit clients**, and this both for the financial and non-financial sub-segments. In the segment of the largest audit clients, we observe a small decrease in Big 4 auditor dominance, but only in the sub-segment of financial services sector PIEs.

Finally, we analyse the evolution of concentration, competition and audit-related costs at the level of the indidual Member States and find differences across Member States. We report **reductions in the level of audit market concentration as measured by HHI (Combined Big 4 market share) in 13 (14) Member States.** Based on measures of market share mobility in each individual Member State, we find that **16 Member States** experienced an **increase in market share mobility** after the implementation of the Audit Reform. Finally, we document an increase in the **average level of audit fees** in **18 Member States**. By contrast, the **average level of non-audit fees** has **dropped in 17 Member States** since the Audit Reform.

5. DESCRIPTIVE EVIDENCE OF THE IMPACT OF SPECIFIC PROVISIONS OF THE AUDIT REFORM

In this chapter, we investigate the impact of some key provisions of the Audit Reform (separately) on market structure (competition, concentration) and on costs for audited entities. In particular we focus on mandatory firm rotation (5.1), joint audits (5.2) and regulation with reference to the supply of non-audit services by the statutory auditor and/or the auditor's network to the audited entity (5.3). We also assess whether differences in the implementation of some of these provisions are associated with different outcomes. The research questions that can be posed in this context include:

- Has the mandatory firm rotation (MFR) led to increased competition in the market?
- Has the option of joint audits been taken up in Member States?
- Do any signs point to positive effects on competition from joint audits?
- How did mandatory firm rotation and joint audits affect costs for the audited entities?
- Has the secondary effect of opening up the market for non-audit services materialised?
- Are there examples of inconsistencies in the implementation of key parts of the reform in the various Member States, and have those had negative effects on the costs, concentration and competition in the EU audit sector?

In what follows, we provide descriptive evidence based on archival data. A further investigation of (some of) these questions is also reported in Chapter 6, where we provide a multivariate analysis, and in Chapters 7 and 8, where we report evidence obtained from surveys administered by PIEs and audit firms.

5.1. Mandatory Firm Rotation

The main research questions we address in this section are:

- Does competition between and the market power of audit firms change (increase) after the implementation of MFR, and do the effects of MFR on (price) competition between audit firms differ between Member States?
- Can differences in cost effects be observed resulting from MFR for PIEs in strict rotation regimes vs. in less strict regimes?

A **challenge** when addressing these questions is that it is **hard to separate the effect of the MFR rules from effects triggered by other rules** in the Audit Reform. Our approach is to examine whether differences in the implementation of MFR across Member States are associated with a different evolution of market structure and costs. We **do not claim to establish causal inferences** as such between the type of MFR regime and the effects on the audit market. Instead, we merely document descriptive evidence.

We identified implementation differences between Member States with regard to MFR provisions in Regulation 537/2014 along three criteria:

- whether the maximum initial duration period for auditors is less than 10 years;
- whether the maximum initial period can be extended when initiating a tender procedure; and
- whether the maximum initial period can be extended by appointing a joint auditor.

Details of the implementation of MFR can be found in Table 5 and ANNEX I. METHODOLOGY. In order to distinguish between Member States where MFR was implemented in a strict way compared to a more flexible way, we we first identify for each Member State the **maximum engagement period**, i.e. the maximum number of years an auditee is allowed to have the same audit firm. We than calculate the **EU median value** of the Member States' maximum engagement period, which equals 20 years. We then divide the Member States into two categories based on this median:

- **strict** Member States (i.e. maximum engagement period of less than 20 years); and;
- **flexible** Member States (i.e. maximum engagement period equal to or exceeding 20 years).

Note that in some Member States the regulations are stricter for banks or financial institutions, and therefore we reclassify the Member States using the EU median of the maximum engagement period for the financial industry which equals 17.5 years. Table 9 provides an overview of all the countries which were classified as having a 'strict' vs. 'flexible' implementation. Per column, the countries have been tabulated in descending order based on the maximum engagement period (i.e., countries with longer maxium engagement periods are tabulated at the bottom).

Table 9: Overview of Member States with a strict vs. flexible adoption of the MFR provision

| Non-finan | cial sector | Financia | l sector |
|--|---|--|---|
| Strict implementation Max engagement period < 20 years | Flexible implementation Max engagement period ≥ 20 years | Strict implementation Max engagement period < 17.5 years | Flexible implementation Max engagement period ≥ 17.5 years |
| Poland | Croatia | Poland | Croatia |
| Bulgaria | Czech Republic | Bulgaria | Czech Republic |
| Italy | Estonia | Hungary | Estonia |
| Austria | Greece | Italy | Latvia |
| Hungary | Latvia | Cyprus | Luxembourg |
| Ireland | Luxembourg | Austria | Malta |
| Lithuania | Malta | Ireland | Romania |
| Netherlands | Romania | Lithuania | Slovakia |
| Portugal | Slovakia | Netherlands | UK |
| Slovenia | Sweden | Portugal | Belgium |
| Spain | UK | Slovenia | Denmark |
| | Belgium | Sweden | Finland |
| | Cyprus | Spain | France |
| | Denmark | Greece | Germany |
| | Finland | | |
| | France | | |
| | Germany | | |

We then examine whether and how audit market concentration and competition changed following the introduction of MFR, and we also look at changes in costs and whether there are differences between the two categories of Member States. We provide descriptive evidence for both the full audit

market (5.1.1) and the financial services segment of the audit market (5.1.2), covering the period 2013-2017⁶⁵. Finally, we conclude in 5.1.3.

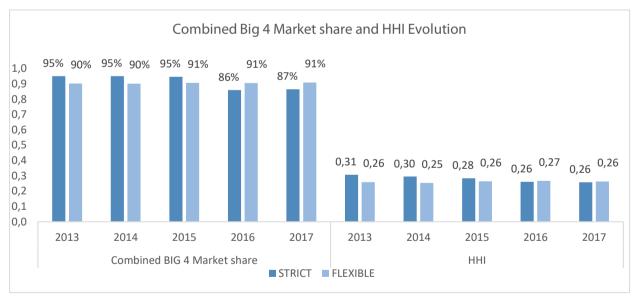
5.1.1. Aggregate EU audit market

First, we analyse the differences in Member State implementation of MFR for the full audit market. As we do above (see supra, Chapter 4), here we calculate all metrics at the Member State level, and afterwards the EU weighted averages are used for the analyses.

a. Static measures of competition for strict vs. flexible MFR implementation environments

Graph 17⁶⁶ gives an overview of HHI and the combined Big 4 market share for the two categories of Member States (i.e. strict vs. flexible MFR implementation environments).

An interesting observation is that in the **pre-implementation period** (2013-2015), the level of audit market concentration as measured by the **HHI** was, on average, **higher in Member States** that eventually **implemented the MFR provisions in a stricter way** (HHI = 0.31 in 2013) as compared to Member States that chose a more flexible approach to MFR (HHI = 0.26 in 2013). In the **post-implementation** period, we only note a **decrease in HHI** for Member States with a '**strict implementation**'. For strict MFR Member States concentration decreased by 0.05 from 2013 to 2017 (HHI = 0.26 in 2017). A similar pattern of change is observed in the combined Big 4 market share where the Big 4 had a higher market share in 2013 in the strict (95%) vs. flexible (90%) Member States. However, the Big 4 market share decreased in the strict Member States (to about 87%) but remained stable in the flexible Member States (91%).

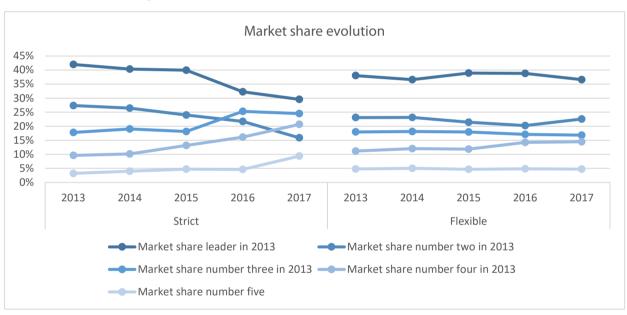


Graph 17: Evolution of audit market concentration: strict vs. flexible MFR regimes

The measures are calculated based on the complete sample of PIE clients, which includes clients from all three categories of the transitional period (see supra, Table 3). The inclusion of clients who rotated mandatorily and voluntarily results in an overall upward bias for the competition metrics in this section.

⁶⁶ For tabulated results, we refer to Table All-20.

We now turn to Graph 18⁶⁷ to analyse the market share evolution of different types of audit suppliers in the strict vs. flexible MFR Member States. We divide the types of suppliers into the leader, the runner-up, numbers 3 and 4 and the aggregate of smaller suppliers in the audit market. Upon inspection of Graph 18, it is clear that the individual **market shares of the largest audit suppliers** in the market **converge in 2017 in strict MFR Member States,** but hardly do in flexible MFR Member States. In particular, the **market share of the leader in 2013** was diminished by 12.4% towards 2017 in the strict MFR Member States and only by 1.5% in the flexible MFR Member States. The **strongest drop** in market share was experienced by the **second market player** in **strict** MFR Member States. In the segment of **flexible** MFR Member States, the second market player market share remained relatively **unchanged**. For the **number three market player**, we see an increase in market share in the strict MFR Member states (about +6.7%) and a decrease in flexible MFR Member States (about -1.1%). The **fourth market player** gains almost 11 % in the strict MFR Member States and almost 3.3% in the flexible MFR Member states. Finally, the market share evolution of **all other firms increase by about 6** % over the period 2013-2017 in the **strict Member States** whereas it remains rather stable in the flexible Member States.



Graph 18: Evolution of market shares for different types of audit suppliers: strict vs. flexible MFR regimes

b. Dynamic measures of competition for strict vs. flexible MFR implementation environments

In Graph 19⁶⁸, we present descriptive evidence on market share mobility (or the aggregate percentage of market share that shifts between audit suppliers from one year to the next) for the categories of flexible vs. strict MFR Member States. From the graph it is clear that market share mobility increased significantly in the two categories of Member States, albeit at a different pace: the market share mobility increased substantially in the strict MFR Member States after the Audit Reform (from about 5%

⁶⁷ For tabulated results, we refer to Table All-20.

⁶⁸ For tabulated results, we refer to Table All-21.

in 2013-2014 to 12.6% in 2016-2017) and gradually in flexible MFR Member States (from about 2.7% in 2013-2014 to 5.8% in 2016-2017).

Market share mobility 14,60% 0,16 12,55% 0,14 0,12 0.1 6,10% 5,84% 0,08 5,64% 4,99% 4,63% 0,06 2,66% 0,04 0,02 0 2013-->2014 2014-->2015 2015-->2016 2016-->2017 2013-->2014 2014-->2015 2015-->2016 2016-->2017 **STRICT FLEXIBLE**

Graph 19: Evolution of market share mobility: strict vs. flexible MFR regimes

Next, we analyse the percentage of PIE audit clients switching audit firms from one year to the next (i.e. *percentage of PIE clients having different auditors in t and t-1*). We observe in Member States with both flexible and strict MFR regimes an increase in the audit firm switch rate, which about doubled from 2013-2014 to 2016-2017.

Table 10: Percentage of clients switching: strict vs. flexible MFR regimes

| | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|--|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| Panel A: Strict | | | | |
| Percentage of PIE clients having different auditors in t and t-1 | 9.84% | 17.21% | 18.09% | 16.67% |
| Big 4 to Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 51.47% | 49.04% | 71.45% | 61.58% |
| Big 4 to Non-Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 16.19% | 13.41% | 3.05% | 8.45% |
| Non-Big 4 to Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 11.46% | 9.69% | 6.73% | 5.16% |
| Non-Big 4 to Non-Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 20.87% | 27.83% | 18.76% | 24.80% |
| Panel B: Flexible | | | | |
| Percentage of PIE clients having different auditors in t and t-1 | 5.09% | 8.72% | 9.96% | 10.40% |
| Big 4 to Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 37.40% | 22.51% | 25.50% | 34.14% |
| Big 4 to Non-Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 17.11% | 14.09% | 10.43% | 14.99% |
| Non-Big 4 to Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 7.45% | 15.30% | 14.32% | 9.35% |

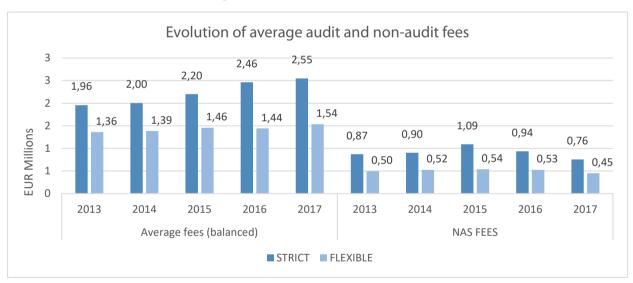
| Non-Big 4 to Non-Big 4 | 38.04% | 48.08% | 49.74% | 41.45% |
|----------------------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| (as a % of total switches) | | | | |

Table 10 also provides insight into the types of audit firm switches that took place during the period 2013-2017. It is clear that the **majority of the switches took place between the same types of audit firms** (i.e. from Big 4 to Big 4 and from Non-Big 4 to Non-Big 4). Moreover, no consistent pattern can be observed in the different categories before and after the Audit Reform and between flexible and strict MER Member states.

c. Evolution of costs in strict vs. flexible MFR implementation environments

The evolution of costs is displayed in Graph 20⁶⁹ for both types of MFR regimes. Throughout we discuss nominal changes in costs. In general, we notice that Member States with a flexible implementation of the MFR provision display lower audit and non-audit fees compared to countries with a stricter implementation. Regarding the **average audit fees**, we observe an **increasing trend in both categories**. For example, for the flexible (strict) adopters, in 2013, the average audit fee was equal to EUR 1.4 (2.0) million, which increased to EUR 1.5 (2.5) million in 2017. Overall, the **increase in audit fees is larger** in the **strict Member States**. The **average non-audit fees** increase until 2015 but afterwards drop significantly in types of Member States. The **decrease of non-audit fees** is larger in strict Member States.

Graph 20: Evolution of audit and non-audit fees paid to the incumbent audit firms: strict vs. flexible MFR regimes



5.1.2. Financial sector market segment

In this section, we analyse the differences in Member State implementation of MFR in the financial services segment of the audit market. We calculate all metrics at the Member State level and afterwards use the EU weighted averages for the analyses.

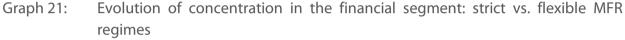
55

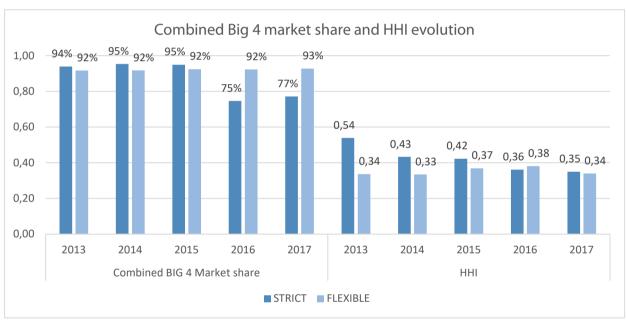
⁶⁹ For tabulated results, we refer to Table All-20.

a. Static measures of competition for strict vs. flexible MFR implementation environments

Graph 21⁷⁰ gives an overview of HHI and the combined Big 4 market share for the financial services market segment in flexible vs. strict MFR regimes.

First, we observe that before the implementation **concentration levels in the financial services segment were higher**, on average, in Member States that later on **adopted a stricter regime** regarding MFR provisions. For example, in 2013, the average HHI 0.54 in strict MFR regimes whereas it was 0.34 in flexible MFR regimes. Analysing the evolution over time, we observe that the HHI levels have somewhat fluctuated over time in flexible MFR Member States between 0.33 and 0.38. By contrast **HHI levels decrease** from 2013 to 2017 in **strict** MFR Member states from 0.54 to 0.35, thereby bringing the HHI level at a similar level in strict and flexible MFR Member States in 2017. However, it should be stressed that the largest decline in HHI in the strict MFR Member states is observed in the pre-implementation period from 2013 to 2014.





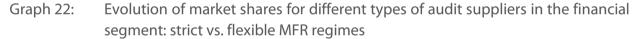
The evidence on changes in the combined Big 4 market share in the financial services segment of the audit market provides a slightly different picture. The Big 4 market share in this segment was about equal in 2013: on average, 91.6 % for flexible MFR Member States and 93.9 % for strict MFR Member States. After implementation of the Audit Reform, we observe a **rather large drop in Big 4 dominance in countries with a strict MFR regime**. From 2015 to 2016, the average level of the combined Big 4 market share diminished by about 20 % and then increased again slightly, by 2.4 %, in 2017. In contrast, for the flexible MFR Member States we fail to find similar trends in Big 4 auditor dominance. From 2013 to 2017, Big 4 auditors actually gained 1 % in flexible MFR regimes.

For tabulated results, we refer to Table All-22. Some Member States are missing as we could not construct a balanced sample for these Member States.

Overall, we observe a rather large decrease in HHI and a decrease in the combined Big 4 market share in the financial services segment of the audit market where there are strict MFR regimes. In the flexible MFR segment, we observe no significant changes in HHI and combined Big 4 market share.

Next, we turn to Graph 22⁷¹, which displays the individual **market share evolution** of the four largest suppliers in the financial services segment of the audit market in the flexible and strict MFR regimes, as well as changes in the aggregate market share of the rest of the (small) suppliers. **Market leaders** clearly had **more market power in the financial segment** of the audit market in **strict MFR Member States** in 2013 (68%), as they have a much higher average market share compared to market leaders in flexible Member states (43%). Interestingly, we observe that the **market shares of the largest players in the financial segment of the audit market only converge in strict MFR Member States**. In flexible MFR Member States we see no such convergence as the situation in 2013 and 2017 looks very similar.

In particular, market **leaders lose a large portion** of their market shares in the strict MFR Member States, namely about 48% from 2013 to 2017. In the flexible MFR Member States this is only 3%. In the strict MFR segment the market share losses of the leader resulted in market share gains for the third market player in 2013 (from about 8 % in 2013 to 27 % in 2017), for the fourth market player in 2013 (from about 3 % in 2013 to 20 % in 2017) and for audit firms that were outside the top 4 in 2013 (from 5 % in 2013 to 18 % in 2017). In the flexible MFR segment, only the fourth market player (in 2013) shows a persistent increase in market share (from 10 % in 2013 to 14 % in 2017). The market share of audit firms outside the top 4 even slightly declined (from 4.4 % in 2013 to 3.9 % in 2017).





⁷¹ For tabulated results, we refer to Table All-22.

b. Dynamic measures of competition for strict vs. flexible MFR implementation environments

In Graph 23⁷², we provide evidence of market share mobility (or the aggregate percentage of market share that shifts between audit suppliers from one year to the next) for the categories of flexible vs. strict MFR Member States.

Echoing the analysis of the full audit market, we find that Member States which adopted a **flexible regime** have relatively **low levels of market share mobility** in the pre-MFR period (i.e. 2.8 % from 2013-2014), but that market share mobility significantly **increased in the post-MFR period** (i.e. 12.5 % from 2016-2017). Overall, this represents a positive change of about 10 %.

For Member States with stricter MFR rules, we find a rather **large market share mobility** rate of 13.3 % from 2013-2014, but in the post-MFR period of 2016-2017, this increases to an average of 14.5 %.

Graph 23: Evolution of market share mobility in the financial sector segment: strict vs. flexible MFR regimes



An analysis of the percentage of financial services firms that switched audit firms in Table 11 (i.e. percentage of financial services clients having different auditors in t and t-1) documents a slowly increasing audit firm switch rate in flexible MFR member states, which is similar to our findings in the full audit market (see Table 10, Panel A and B, for strict vs. flexible adopters, respectively).

In **strict** MFR Member States, we document **higher switch rates** than in flexible MFR Member States. In addition, the **switch rate increased** most in strict MFR Member States. As in the case for the full audit market, we note that **most switches occur between similar audit supplier** categories (i.e. from Big 4 to Big 4 or from Non-Big 4 to Non-Big 4). This was particularly true for Member States with a strict MFR regime, where 85.4 % of all switchers went from one Big 4 to another for the period 2016-2017.

For tabulated results, we refer to Table All-23.

Table 11: % of clients switching in the financial sector segment: strict vs. flexible MFR regimes

| | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|--|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| Panel A: Strict | | | | |
| Percentage of PIE clients having different auditors in t and t-1 | 16.49% | 9.11% | 27.40% | 24.35% |
| Big 4 to Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 62.92% | 63.63% | 86.67% | 85.44% |
| Big 4 to Non-Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 35.42% | 7.70% | 2.10% | 1.50% |
| Non-Big 4 to Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 0.21% | 0.00% | 7.09% | 10.74% |
| Non-Big 4 to Non-Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 1.45% | 28.65% | 4.15% | 2.30% |
| Panel B: Flexible | | | | |
| Percentage of PIE clients having different auditors in t and t-1 | 3.98% | 6.53% | 8.97% | 10.10% |
| Big 4 to Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 30.89% | 17.00% | 21.30% | 29.04% |
| Big 4 to Non-Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 38.22% | 23.72% | 5.31% | 14.52% |
| Non-Big 4 to Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 10.21% | 6.16% | 18.33% | 6.38% |
| Non-Big 4 to Non-Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 20.64% | 53.12% | 55.06% | 50.06% |

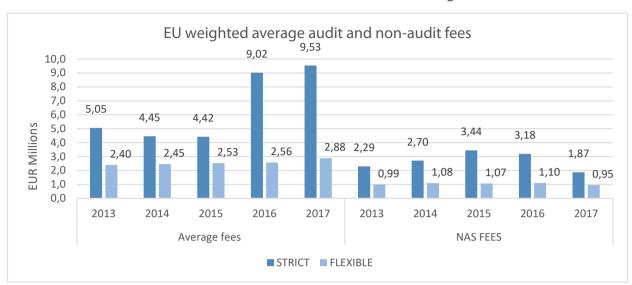
c. Evolution of costs in strict vs. flexible MFR implementation environments

In this section we document differences in cost effects of MFR for financial firms in strict vs. less strict rotation regimes. The evolution of costs for financial sector audit clients is displayed in Graph 24⁷³ for both types of MFR regimes and expressed in **nominal values**.

Average audit fees are much higher in **strict MFR** Member States and **increased sharply** from 2016 onwards, equalling on average EUR 9.5 million in 2017. In Member States which implemented a flexible MFR regime, the average audit fee only marginally increased from EUR 2.4 million in the pre-MFR period to EUR 2.8 million in 2017. The **average non-audit fees** increase in both strict and flexible MFR Member States until 2015 and 2016 respectively, and then **drop**.

59

⁷³ Tabulated results in Table All-22.



Graph 24: Evolution of average audit and non-audit fees paid to the incumbent auditor in the financial services sector: strict vs. flexible MFR regimes

5.1.3. Conclusions

In this section, we analysed whether audit market concentration, competition and costs evolved differently in Member States that differ in terms of how strict MFR was implemented. To this end, we divided the EU Member States in two categories: (1) **strict** versus (2) **flexible adopters** of the **MFR regime**.

Interestingly, **strict MFR Member States** are characterised by a **higher level of concentration** (as measured by HHI) **before the implementation** of MFR compared to flexible MFR Member States. In the period after the implementation of MFR, we only document a decrease in HHI in strict MFR Member States. Similar patterns are observed for the combined Big 4 market share. The same pattern is observed for the **market segment of financial sector** audit clients, where we observe higher supplier concentration (both in terms of HHI and combined Big 4 market share) in strict MFR Member states than in flexible MFR Member states before MFR-implementation. Note further that there was a **significant drop in both concentration measures in this segment in strict MFR Member States** starting from 2016 onwards, hence this trend started **before the Audit Reform** was in full effect. In flexible MFR Member States, we do not find significant changes before and after MFR implementation.

With regard to the market share evolution of the different audit suppliers in the aggregate EU audit market, we document that the individual market shares of the largest audit suppliers in the market converge in 2017 in strict MFR Member States. In flexible MFR Member States, we find little variation of market shares over time. In the sub-segment of financial sector auditees, we observe a similar convergence of market shares in the strict MFR Member States, and financial sector market leaders lose a significant amount of market share in the strict MFR Member States (around 48 % from 2013 to 2017). Most of the market share losses in the strict MFR Member States are picked up by the third and fourth market players as well as the smaller audit firms. For flexible MFR Member States there is very little market share convergence. We also observe that market leaders have more market power in flexible MFR Member States in 2017 as compared to market leaders in strict MFR Member States.

Dynamic measures of competition show an increasing trend in strict and flexible MFR Member States, with market share mobility being relatively low before the implementation of MFR (around 3% an

5% for strict and flexible regimes, respectively) and **increasing after the implementation** (to about 6 % and 13 % for strict and flexible regimes, respectively). Switch rates are higher in strict than in flexible MFR Member States, but **increased** significantly in **both regimes** – most of which within similar types of pairs (i.e. Big 4 to Big 4, and Non-Big 4 to Non-Big 4). In the **financial services** sector, a similar trend in market share mobility is visible. Finally, the switch rate is higher in strict MFR Member states and increased in both regimes – from around 16.5 % (4 %) before the implementation of MFR to 24% (10%) after the implementation in strict (flexible) MFR Member States.

Related to costs, we notice that Member States with a strict implementation of the MFR provision display higher audit and non-audit fees compared to countries with a more flexible MFR implementation. Regarding the **average audit fees**, we observe an **increasing trend in both types of Member States** but the increase seems to be larger in strict Member States, whereas **average non-audit fees** increase until 2015 but afterwards drop significantly in both categories. In the segment of financial sector audit clients we also observe that **average audit fees** are much higher in **strict MFR** Member States and **increased sharply** from 2016 onwards. In Member States which implemented a flexible MFR regime, the (much lower) average audit fee only marginally increased. The **average non-audit fees** first increase in both strict and flexible MFR Member States and then **drop after MFR implementation**.

5.2. Joint audits

In this section we focus on the practice of joint audits in the EU. The main research questions we address are:

- whether firms voluntarily choose joint audits and what drives this decision;
- whether joint audits affect competition between audit firms;
- which auditor type PIEs choose as their second auditor in the case of joint audits;
- whether the extension of the MFR period affected the decision of PIEs to engage in a joint audit;
- whether we observe different effects of the Audit Reform on audit fees charged to PIEs which engaged in joint audits vs. those which kept a single auditor.

Currently, joint audits are only mandatory in three EU countries: 1) for all PIEs in France; 2) for banks, insurers and pension funds in Bulgaria; and 3) under certain conditions in Croatia⁷⁴. Thus in all other Member States, joint audits are voluntary for PIEs. In this sense, EU regulation regarding a joint audit requirement is similar in most Member States (except for France). However, Member States do differ with regard to the possibility of using joint audits as a way to extend the mandatory firm rotation period. In Section 2.3 and Table 5 we provide an overview of the rules for each Member State. The countries where joint audits are promoted via an extension of the MFR period are: Belgium, Cyprus (not for banks, though), Denmark, Finland, France, Germany, Slovakia, Spain and Sweden.

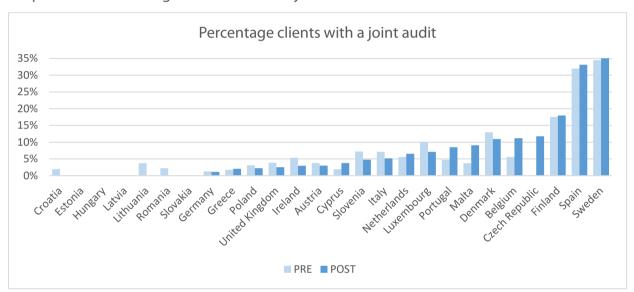
In this section we provide evidence at the Member State level on as to whether PIE clients voluntarily choose joint audits. Moreover, in the case of joint audits we also examine which types of auditor combinations are the most prevalent and whether this has changed since the Audit Reform. Note that the descriptive evidence is examined for both the full audit market (5.2.1) and the financial services segment of the audit market (5.2.2) covering the period 2013-2017.

_

PIEs that fulfil one of the following conditions: (1) employ an average of 5 000 workers during the fiscal year in the Republic of Croatia; (2) have an asset greater than HRK 5 000 million on the last day of the fiscal year, have to engage a statutory audit with at least two mutually independent auditing companies and submit a joint audit report.

5.2.1. Aggregate EU audit market

Graph 25⁷⁵ shows for each Member State the percentage of PIEs with a joint audit. We compare the average percentages over the pre-implementation period (i.e. 2013-2015) with the percentages in 2017. In total, **20 Member States have at least one PIE client that engages in a joint audit**, and the average percentage of joint PIE audits in the EU equals 9.1 % in 2017⁷⁶ (excluding France). Member States that score high for the percentage of **voluntary joint audits** are Sweden (where 37.6 % of all PIE clients had a joint auditor in 2017), Spain (33.1 %), Finland (18 %), Czech Republic (11.8 %) and Belgium (11.2 %). Note that Sweden, Spain, Finland and Belgium are countries in which joint audits can be used to extend the MFR period. For some countries, the number of voluntary audits has decreased compared to the average for the pre-implementation period. Among others, these include Luxembourg (-2.7 %), Slovenia (-2.5 %) and Ireland (-2.4 %).



Graph 25: Percentage of EU PIEs with a joint audit

In Table 12, we present statistics on how these joint audits are dispersed across different audit firm combinations. More specifically, we look at the percentage of joint audits that combine a Big 4 with another Big 4, a Big 4 with a Non-Big 4 or a Non-Big 4 with another Non-Big 4 auditor. Note that the percentages are calculated for the full audit market: they are not EU weighted averages⁷⁷. Here we notice that the **auditor combinations remain relatively stable** when we look at pre- and post-implementation levels. With the biggest category comprising pairings of Big 4 and Non-Big 4 auditors, the trend seems to increase slightly in the post-implementation period (e.g. 66.4 % in 2013 and 68.3 % in 2017).

For tabulated results, we refer to Table All-24.

Weighted average; unweighted average is about 6.7%.

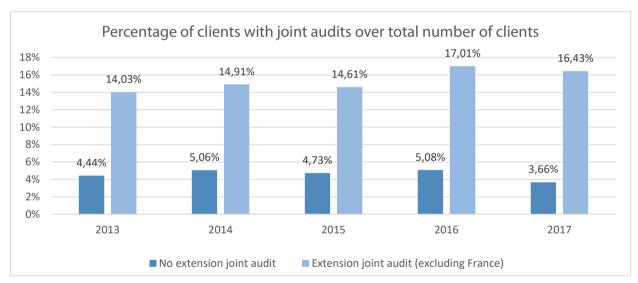
We do this because the number of joint audits is quite low in some countries. As we further divide joint audits into three categories, we could get extreme values in the EU weighted average.

| Table 12: | Overview of audit f | irm pairs in ioi | int audits of PIEs | in the EU |
|-----------|---|------------------|--------------------|-----------|
| 10000 | O T C I T I C T I C I I I I I I I I I I I | | | |

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|---------------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| All Big 4 | 15.8% | 13.8% | 14.5% | 15.3% | 15.0% |
| Big 4 and Non-Big 4 | 66.4% | 65.7% | 66.8% | 66.7% | 68.3% |
| Others | 17.8% | 20.5% | 18.7% | 18.1% | 16.7% |
| Total | 100% | 100% | 100% | 100% | 100% |

We also include the percentage of joint audits over the total number of joint audits to follow its evolution for non-adopting vs. adopting countries of the joint audit extension in Graph 26⁷⁸. We find a **large difference in the joint audit rate between the two categories** of Member States. Note that Member States allowing extension of the MFR period in the case of a joint audit already had a higher joint audit rate before the Audit Reform was implemented. After the Audit Reform, we observe a slight increase (of about 2 %) in the joint audit rate in Member States allowing extension of the MFR period in the case of a joint audit. Member States not allowing the MFR extension experience a decrease in the joint audit rate in 2017.

Graph 26: Evolution of the joint audit rate: Member States allowing extension of the MFR period in the case of a joint audit vs. Member States not allowing extension



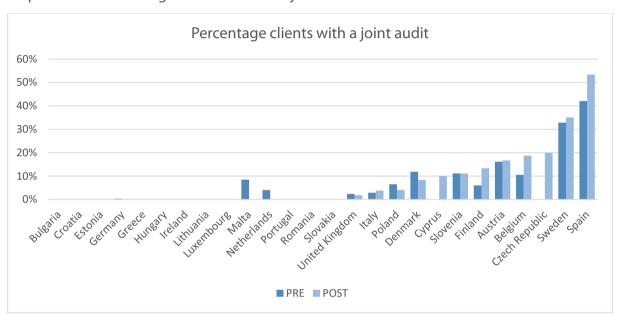
5.2.2. Financial sector market segment

We also look individually at the percentage of financial sector clients with a joint audit for each Member State (see Graph 27⁷⁹). As above, we compare the average pre-implementation (i.e. 2013-2015) percentages with the percentages in 2017. In total, **14 Member States have at least one financial sector client that engages in a joint audit** in the financial services sector, and the average percentage

⁷⁸ Tabulated results in Table All-26.

⁷⁹ Tabulated results in Table All-25.

of joint PIE audits in the EU equals 12.8 %⁸⁰ (excluding France). This is higher than for the full audit market. Excluding France, the Member States that score the highest for the number of **voluntary joint audits** in this industry are Slovenia (where 53.3 % of all PIE clients had a joint auditor in 2017), Spain (35 % in 2017), Czech Republic (20 % in 2017), Belgium (18.8% in 2017) and Austria (16.7 % in 2017). For some countries, the number of voluntary joint audits has decreased compared to the average for the pre-implementation period. Among others, these include Denmark (-3.5 %) and the Netherlands (-2.4 %).



Graph 27: Percentage of EU PIEs with a joint audit in the financial sector

In Table 13, we present statistics on how these joint audits are dispersed across different audit firm combinations. As above, the percentages are calculated as EU averages (and not EU weighted averages). Compared to the aggregate PIE market, we find that for the financial services segment there is an **increasing trend in the Big 4–Non-Big 4 combinations**. With a total of 69 % in 2013, this increased to 76.0 % in 2017. Although, it is difficult to associate this increase with the Audit Reform, as in 2015 we also notice a peak (i.e. 73.9 %). When we focus on the Big 4–Big 4 category, we document a significant decrease in this industry, from a total of 20 % in 2013 to 13.5 % in 2017. However, compared to the full audit market, we do notice a positive trend in the Big 4–Non-Big 4 combinations, whereas a Big 4 combined with another Big 4 becomes less frequent in the post-implementation period.

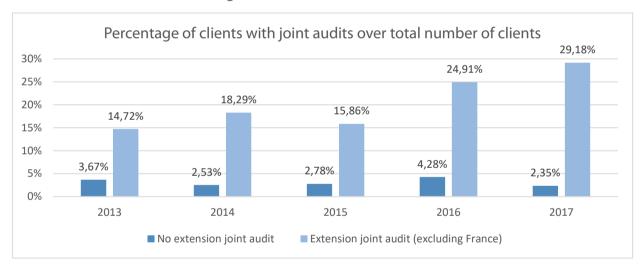
⁸⁰ Weighted average; unweighted average is about 7.5%.

| Table 13: | Overview of audit firm | pairs in joint audits | of PIEs in the financial sector |
|-----------|------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------------|
| | | | |

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|---------------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| All Big 4 | 20.0% | 17.4% | 14.4% | 14.8% | 13.5% |
| Big 4 and Non-Big 4 | 69.0% | 68.7% | 73.9% | 71.3% | 76.0% |
| Others | 11.0% | 13.9% | 11.7% | 13.9% | 10.6% |
| Total | 100% | 100% | 100% | 100% | 100% |

Again, we include the percentage of joint audits over the total number of joint audits to follow its evolution for Member States without joint audit extension vs. those with joint audit extension, particularly in the financial sector segment⁸¹. We find a strong increase in the percentage of joint audits in Member States allowing extension of the MFR period in the case of a joint audit (about +15%). This increase is much stronger than the increase reported in the aggregate audit market.

Graph 28: Evolution of joint audit rates in the financial sector segment: Member States allowing extension of the MFR period in the case of a joint audit vs. Member States not allowing extension



5.2.3. Conclusions

In this section we focused on joint audits and investigated whether PIEs are voluntarily choosing to opt for an audit provided jointly by two different audit firms and how this choice has changed after the Audit Reform. In total, we find that **20 Member States** have **at least one PIE client** that engages in a **joint audit**, and the average percentage of joint PIE audits in the EU equals 9.1 % before the Audit Reform (excluding France). Interestingly, Member States which had the the **highest percentage of joint audits** before the Audit Reform are also those **which have adopted the joint audit extension**. For the financial services sector, the number of PIEs engaging in joint audits is, on average, higher and increased after the Audit Reform. With regard to the audit firm pairs, we observe that both for the full

⁸¹ Tabulated results in Table All-27.

audit market as well as the financial sector the typical pairs are a **Big 4 with a Non-Big 4**. For the **financial services segment** we observe an **increasing trend in the Big 4–Non-Big 4 combinations**.

Joint audit rates increased after the Audit Reform in Member States allowing a joint audit extension, whereas it decreased in those which are not. A similar but even stronger pattern is observed for the **financial services segment** in the audit market, where the **joint audit rate almost doubled in Member States which allow a joint audit extension**, but stays trivial and even decreases in those not allowing such an extension.

5.3. Non-audit services

In this section, we investigate how the nominal level of NAS fees evolved over the period 2013-2017 and compare the trends for both Big 4 and Non-Big 4 audit firms. Note that we only investigate NAS that is provided by the incumbent auditor; thus, consulting services provided by other audit firms to the client are not included in the analyses as this information is not publicly available. As the new Regulation included a 70 % cap, we also look into the number of clients that exceed this cap and the ratio of NAS fees to audit fees, on average, for these clients. Related to the 70% cap provision, the Regulation is not retrospective and will, thus, apply the first financial year starting on or after June 2016. In other words, permitted NAS will first be capped as of June 2019 (or January 2020, if the PIE has 31 December as the financial year end).

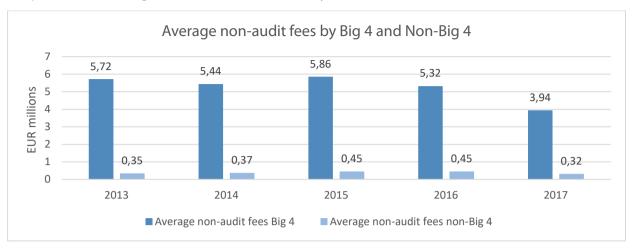
In addition, we investigate whether or not there is a trend towards audit-only firms. All analyses are conducted for both the aggregate PIE audit market (5.3.1) and the financial segment of the audit market (5.3.2). In this section, we address the following research questions:

- Do PIEs audited by the non-Big 4 audit firms acquire more non-audit services from their auditor after the reform?
- Do PIEs consider smaller audit firms as a viable supplier of NAS?

5.3.1. NAS provided by the incumbent auditor: aggregate EU audit market

For the evolution of average non-audit fees earned by the incumbent auditor for the Big 4 and Non-Big 4 audit firms, we refer to Graph 29⁸². We find that, for both categories, the **average NAS fee has decreased** compared to the pre-implementation period. For the Big 4 audit firms, this decrease is about 31 % from the for 2013 level (EUR 5.7 million) to the 2017 level (EUR 3.9 million). For Non-Big 4 audit firms, this decrease amounts to 8.7 %, which is significantly smaller than the decrease for the Big 4 audit firms. The drop is primarily visible as of 2017 for both Big 4 and Non-Big 4.

Note that, we take the aggregate EU PIE audit market sample from Audit Analytics for the calculations..



Graph 29: Average non-audit fees earned by the incumbent auditor in the EU PIE market

In Table 14, information related to the NAS fee cap and the provision of non-audit fees is presented. For the *percentage of clients for whom NAS fees exceed 70 % of this year's audit fees*, we mark a **steadily decreasing trend** from 2013-2017, with an average of 13.1 % of clients still exceeding the 70 % NAS fee cap in 2017. Looking at the ratio of NAS to audit fees for those clients whose NAS fees exceed 70 % of audit fees (i.e. *the ratio of non-audit fees over audit fees of clients with NAS > 70 % of current year's audit fees*), we notice a **slightly increasing trend**. In the post-implementation period this ratio was, on average, 159 % and 143 % in 2016 and 2017, respectively. For clients whose NAS fees equal less than 70 % of audit fees, we observe a declining trend in the ratio of NAS to audit fees (i.e. *the ratio of non-audit fees over audit fees of clients with NAS < 70 % of the current year's audit fees*). Finally, the **number of clients not purchasing non-audit services** from their incumbent auditor **remains fairly stable** after the Audit Reform.

Table 14: Overview of NAS fee caps and provisions of PIEs in the EU audit market

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|---|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| Percentage of clients for whom NAS fees exceed 70% of this year's audit fees | 17.3% | 18.1% | 17.3% | 15.4% | 13.1% |
| The ratio of non-audit fees over audit fees of clients with NAS >70% of current year's audit fees | 121.8% | 129.2% | 137.4% | 158.6% | 142.8% |
| The ratio of non-audit fees over audit fees of clients with NAS <70% of current year's audit fees | 27.2% | 26.2% | 26.5% | 24.2% | 22.6% |
| Number of firms that exceed NAS criteria from Regulation 537/2014 | | | | 11.0% | 10.5% |
| Percentage of clients with audit-only services | 32.75% | 34.12% | 34.13% | 34.41% | 34.46% |

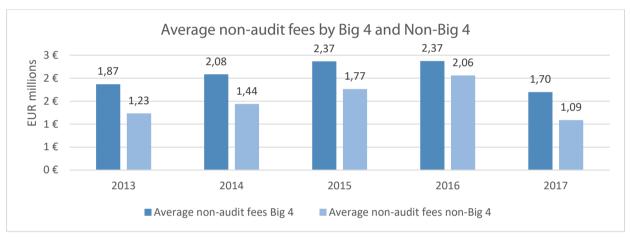
We conclude that both the **Big 4 and Non-Big 4 auditors experience decreasing revenues in non-audit fees** received by their audit clients based on our sample from Audit Analytics. However, we still find that in the post-implementation period there are some firms with NAS fees in excess of 70 %. Note

that these firms do not violate the rules of Regulation 537/2014 as the 70 % cap will only become effective for most firms in 2019. We do **not observe an increasing trend towards audit-only clients** after the Audit Reform.

5.3.2. NAS provided by the incumbent auditor and its network: financial services market segment

Graph 30⁸³ presents the evolution of average nominal non-audit fees for the Big 4 and Non-Big 4 audit firms for the financial services segment of the audit market. As in the full audit market, we observe here for both categories a **decrease in the average NAS fee** compared to the pre-implementation period. For the Big 4 audit firms, this decrease is about 9.2 % between 2013 (EUR 1.9 million) and 2017 (EUR 1.7 million). For Non-Big 4 audit firms, the decrease is 11.9 %, which is more than for the Big 4 audit firms.

Graph 30: Average non-audit fees earned by the incumbent auditor in the financial segment market



In Table 15, information related to the NAS fee cap and the provision of non-audit fees can be retrieved for the financial services segment. The % of client-auditors for whom NAS fees exceed 70% of this year's audit fees diminishes over time, with an average of 14.6 % of clients still exceeding the 70 % NAS cap in 2017. Looking at the audit-only clients, we find an increase in 2017.

Table 15: Overview of NAS fee caps and provisions of PIEs in the financial segment

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|---|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| Percentage of clients for whom NAS fees exceed 70% of this year's audit fees | 17.7% | 18.3% | 18.9% | 17.3% | 14.6% |
| The ratio of non-audit fees over audit fees of clients with NAS >70% of current year's audit fees | 125.2% | 119.0% | 128.7% | 243.7% | 142.3% |
| The ratio of non-audit fees over audit fees of clients with NAS <70% of current year's audit fees | 30.6% | 29.9% | 31.7% | 28.3% | 26.2% |
| Number of firms that exceed NAS criteria from Regulation 537/2014 | | | | 10.7% | 12.5% |
| Percentage of clients with audit-only services | 34.67% | 36.42% | 36.27% | 36.10% | 39.03% |

Note that, we take the aggregate EU PIE financial audit market sample from Audit Analytics for the calculations..

We conclude that for the **financial services** segment, both **Big 4 and Non-Big 4 auditors experience decreasing revenues in non-audit fees** received by their audit clients. When focusing on the 70 % cap imposed by the Regulation, we still find firms that have NAS fees in excess of 70 % of the average audit fees of the last three years in the post-implementation period. For firms with NAS fees below 70 % of average audit fees of the last three years, we see a diminishing ratio of NAS to audit fees as well as an **increase in audit-only clients** in 2017.

5.3.3. Conclusions

In this section, we analysed the **evolution of average NAS fees** (provided by the incumbent audit firms to their audit clients) from 2013-2017 and compared trends between Big 4 and Non-Big 4. Overall, we document a **decreasing trend** in the provision of NAS which is **more pronounced for Big 4 audit firms** (-31 % from 2013 level to 2017 whereas for Non-Big 4 audit firms this was about -9 %). Although we document a decreasing trend in NAS, we do identify some auditees with NAS fees in excess of 70 % of current year's fees. We also pick up an increase in **audit-only clients after the Audit Reform, but only** in the sub-segment of **financial services clients**.

6. MULTIVARIATE EVIDENCE OF THE IMPACT OF THE AUDIT REFORM ON AUDIT FEES

The analyses relating to **audit fees and non-audit fees** in Chapter 4 and Chapter 5 are based on comparing descriptive statistics before and after the Audit Reform. An implication of both analyses is that changes in the mean value of these variables may be driven by **underlying changes in the characteristics of auditees** rather than by the Audit Reform. Therefore, in this chapter we investigate the impact of the Audit Reform on audit fees for non-financial PIEs (6.1) and financial PIEs (6.2) using **multivariate analyses** (i.e. controlling for the underlying auditee characteristics, e.g. size)⁸⁴. Such analyses will allow us to more precisely identify the effects of the Audit Reform on audit fees.

6.1. Multivariate analyses of audit and non-audit fees for non-financial PIEs

In this section, we analyse the effect of the Audit Reform on the costs of external auditing for non-financial PIEs. To this end, we focus on a large component of this cost: **the audit fees** paid by auditees to their statutory auditor. As the Audit Reform imposed a cap on the non-audit services that can be provided by the statutory auditor, we also analyse **non-audit fees**. Finally, we examine the **total fee**, which is the sum of audit fees and non-audit fees paid to the statutory auditor.

For this analysis we match information on audit fees and non-audit fees provided by Audit Analytics Europe with financial information for auditees obtained by Orbis resulting in 18 442 auditee-year observations covering the period 2013-2017. In our multivariate analyses, we take the natural logarithm of (non-)audit fees to control for potential outliers. The variable of interest is **POSTREFORM**⁸⁵, which is an indicator variable equal to one for audit fees paid after the implementation of the Audit Reform and zero otherwise. We control (among other things) for auditee size, profitability, auditor type and whether a joint audit is performed. We also include Member State and industry ⁸⁶ fixed effects to control for Member State and industry differences. A detailed description of the sample selection and regression models can be found in ANNEX I. METHODOLOGY. For brevity's sake, in this chapter we only report the results for our variable of interest (POSTREFORM). The full set of results can be found in ANNEX II. TABLES OF GRAPHS, Table AII- 28 to Table AII-34.

Table 16 provides the results for the audit fee, non-audit fee and total fee models. The results show a significant increase in audit fees following the Audit Reform (variable: POSTREFORM). In economic terms, the Audit Reform resulted in a modest **3.2** % increase in audit fees, on average ⁸⁷. In contrast, the Audit Reform resulted in a significant decrease in non-audit fees of about **27.5** %. This result is remarkable as the cap on NAS Fees only becomes (fully) effective in 2019. Implicitly, then, the observed decrease is **anticipatory**. We find **no statistically significant** effect of the Audit Reform on total fees. This implies that although the **total fees** paid by the average auditee **did not change** substantially, the **proportion** of audit fees relative to non-audit fees did change substantially due to an increase in audit fees and a decrease in non-audit fees. Furthermore, this decrease in non-audit fees seems to be offset by the increase in audit fees.

⁸⁴ We split the sample into financial and non-financial PIEs as the balance sheets and profit-and-loss accounts of financial PIEs are substantially different from those of non-financial PIES.

Note that POSTREFORM is a crude proxy for capturing the effect of the Audit Reform as there are countries that have already implemented the new audit legislation prior to or shortly after June 2016.

⁸⁶ Based on NACE main sectors.

⁸⁷ As the dependent variable is the natural logarithm of audit fees, the percentage change is calculated as follows: (exponent of (estimated coefficient of POSTREFORM as reported in Table All-28 to table All-41) – 1)*100.

In addition, we investigate whether the Audit Reform has had different effects on audit/non-audit/total fees for Big 4 auditees vs. non-Big 4 auditees. To this end we perform a split analysis, which is also tabulated in Table All-29 and Table All-30, respectively. We only find a **significant increase in audit fees** (+ **3.4** %) for auditees **audited by Big 4 firms**, while we find **an insignificant effect for the non-Big 4 firms**. **Both audit firms types** do, however, experience **a decrease in non-audit fees** paid by their auditees: -26.7 % for Big 4 audit firms and -30.4 % for non-Big 4 audit firms. Overall, we document a decrease in total fees (-2.3 %) paid to Big 4 auditors by the average auditee, while we find no significant change for Non-Big 4 auditors. This shows that the **increase in audit fees is not enough to offset the decrease of non-audit fees for Big 4 audit firms**.

Table 16: Post-Audit Reform differences in fees for non-financial PIEs

| | DEPENDENT = AUDIT FEE | | DEPENDENT = NON-AUDIT FEE | | | DEPENDENT = TOTAL FEE | |
|---|-----------------------------------|---------|------------------------------|-----|--------|--------------------------------|--------|
| | % change | t-stat | % change | | t-stat | % change | t-stat |
| POSTREFORM all auditees (N= 18,442) | 3.15 *** | 2.89 | -27.53 | *** | -5.41 | Not statistically of from zero | |
| POSTREFORM Big 4 auditees (N= 12,144) | 3.36 ** | 2.52 | -26.73 | *** | -4.41 | -2.7 * | -1.67 |
| POSTREFORM Non-Big 4 auditees (N= 6,298) | Not statistically di from zero | fferent | -30.37 | *** | -3.43 | Not statistically of from zero | |

Next, we divide the auditees into two different groups: (1) firms that pay their statutory auditor non-audit fees that are lower than or equal to 70 % of the audit fee prior to the implementation of the reform (2015) (NAS≤70 % fee in 2015), and (2) firms that pay non-audit fees that are higher than 70% of the audit fee (NAS >70 % fee in 2015). While the cap on non-audit fees was not yet in effect during our sample period, firms that pay fees for non-audit services that are in excess of 70 % of audit fees may start to pro-actively decrease the non-audit services acquired from their statutory auditors. Table 17 shows that non-audit fees decreased after the Reform for both auditees with NAS≤70 % fee (-16.5%) and auditees with NAS>70 % fee (-64.4 %), although the non-audit fee decrease is substantially larger in the latter category. Interestingly, we only find an increase in audit fees (+13.9 %) for clients that paid non-audit fees in excess of 70 % in 2015. However, this audit fee increase falls short of offsetting the substantial decrease in non-audit fees as evidenced by a significantly lower total fee (of -11.1 %). For auditees whose non-audit fees do not exceed 70 % of audit fees, we find no effect of the Audit Reform on either the audit fee or the total fee.

Table 17: Post-Audit Reform differences in audit fees between firms that pay non-audit fees in excess of 70 % of audit fees to their statutory auditors and those that do not

| | DEPENDENT = AUDIT FEE | | | NDENT AUDIT FEE | DEPENDENT = TOTAL FEE | | |
|---|-----------------------------|--------|----------|--------------------|--------------------------|-----------|--|
| | % change | t-stat | % change | t-stat | % change | t-stat | |
| POSTREFORM NAS < 70 % fee in 2015 (N= 15,063) | Not statistically from zero | | -16.47 | *** -2.69 | Not statistical from 2 | • | |
| POSTREFORM NAS >= 70 % in 2015 (N= 3,379) | 13.88 *** | 5.6 | -64.37 | *** -10.16 | -11.13 | *** -4.67 | |

We also split the sample into two groups based on the median value (for all Member States) of the maximum tenure period in each Member State. As explained in Section 5.1., the median value of the maximum tenure period is 20 years. Table 18 reports the results. We find no evidence that total fees (both audit and non-audit) changed following the Audit Reform in both subsamples. However, we find that non-audit fees decreased in both subsamples but that the decrease is stronger for those Member States which allow a shorter maximum tenure (-36.9%) than in Member States with a longer maximum tenure (-23.9%), in line with the descriptive evidence. We find a small increase in audit fees (+2.5%) in Member States with a longer maximum tenure and in Member States with a shorter maximum tenure (+4.0%). This increase in audit fees is, however, offset by the decrease in non-audit fees as evidenced by the absence of a statistically significant effect on total fees as indicated above.

Table 18: Post-Audit Reform differences in audit fees between Member States with a maximum tenure of more vs. less than 20 years

| | DEPENDENT = AUDIT FEE | | DEPENDENT = NON-AUDIT FEE | | DEPENDENT = TOTAL FEE | | |
|---|--------------------------|--------|------------------------------|-----|--------------------------|--------------------------------|--------|
| | % change | t-stat | % change | | t-stat | % change | t-stat |
| POSTREFORM Member States with max 20-year tenure (N= 5,366) | 3.98% * | 1.74 | -36.87% | *** | -4.21 | Not statisti different fror | |
| POSTREFORM Member States with >=20-year tenure (N= 13,076) | 2.53 ** | 2.04 | -23.89 | *** | -3.88 | Not statisti different fror | |

With respect to some of the control variables which are unreported in this chapter but included in ANNEX II. TABLES OF GRAPHS, auditees appointing **joint auditors** paid **higher audit fees** (**53.4** %) and non-audit fees (**173.5** %) to their auditors, resulting in a higher total fee (**50.7** %)⁸⁸. This could imply that a joint audit is costly for auditees, but it could also reflect underlying differences, not properly controlled for in our models, between auditees appointing single auditors and those appointing joint auditors. Consistent with expectations, clients audited by a Big 4 auditor paid an audit fee which was **23.9** % higher than those of non-Big 4 clients. Furthermore, clients audited by a **Member State leader** paid a **premium** of about **16.6** %.

6.2. Multivariate analyses of audit and non-audit fees for financial PIEs

In this section, we separately investigate the effects of the Audit Reform on the cost of external auditing for financial services PIEs. As in the previous section, here we focus on the following three components: (1) audit fees, (2) non-audit fees and (3) total fees.

The audit and non-audit fee data are collected from Audit Analytics Europe and subsequently matched with financial data obtained from Orbis. The total sample consists of 3 722 auditee-year observations covering the period 2013-2017. Note that the financial PIE subsample is smaller than the non-financial PIE subsample. Compared to the non-financial fee model, we exclude the control variable DEBT⁸⁹ as

The results of the control variables differ by specification. The effects reported here are calculated based on the first fee model estimation reported in Table All-28.

We lose about 55% of the sample size (i.e. 2 078 observations) if we include it in the model.

well as the industry fixed effects. The latter are replaced with two indicator dummies, BANKS and INSURANCE, to control for banks and insurance companies, respectively. For more details on methodology, we refer to ANNEX I. METHODOLOGY, whereas for the full set of regression results we refer to ANNEX II. TABLES OF GRAPHS, from Table AII-35 to Table AII-41, as the tables below simply summarise the results. Table 19 provides the results of the audit, non-audit and total fee models. The regression results do not demonstrate a significant increase in **audit fees** following the Audit Reform (i.e. POSTREFORM test variable) for financial sector PIEs. However, we do find that there is a significant **decrease in non-audit fees** (about **-38** %, on average). In other words, we notice anticipatory behaviour by financial PIEs similar to that observed by non-financial PIEs. When we evaluate the effect on **total fees**, we find no statistically significant effect following the Audit Reform.

Splitting the sample into **Big 4 auditees** and **Non-Big 4 auditees**, we notice different results. In particular, we find that clients of Big 4 auditors did not experience a significant change in audit fees following the Audit Reform (i.e. the percentage change was not statistically different from zero), whereas **Non-Big 4 auditees** did experience a significant **positive change in audit fees** of about **15** % after the Audit Reform. For **Non-Big 4 auditees** we find no significant effect in terms of non-audit fees, whereas for **Big 4 auditees** we notice a **decrease of about 48** % **in non-audit fees** following the new audit legislation. Regarding total fees, the results show different effects in both samples: a **negative change in total fees** for **clients of Big 4** auditors (**-7.8** %) and a **positive change in total fees** for **Non-Big 4 auditees** (**+13.5** %).

Table 19: Post-Audit Reform differences in fees for financial PIEs

| | DEPENDENT = AUDIT FEE | | DEPENDENT = NON-AUDIT FEE | | | DEPENDENT = TOTAL FEE | | |
|--|----------------------------------|--------|------------------------------|-----------------|---------|--------------------------|----|--------|
| | % change | t-stat | % change | | t-stat | % change | | t-stat |
| POSTREFORM all auditees (N= 3,722) | Not statistically d from zero | | -38.37 | *** | -3.41 | Not statistica from | • | ferent |
| POSTREFORM Big 4 auditees (N= 2,368) | Not statistically d from zero | | -47.64 | *** | -3.74 | -7.78 | * | -1.7 |
| POSTREFORM Non-Big 4 auditees (N= 1,354) | 14.68 *** | 3 | Not statistic from | ally di zero | fferent | 13.54 | ** | 2.4 |

Next, we investigate the following two groups: (1) auditees who paid their statutory auditor non-audit fees lower than or equal to 70 % of the audit fee prior to the Audit Reform (NAS <70 % fee in 2015) and (2) auditees who paid non-audit fees in excess of 70% of the audit fee prior to the Reform (NAS ≥70 % fee in 2015).

Under the assumption that audit fees would remain at the same level after 2015, causing the second group to violate the 70 % cap introduced under the new regime, we investigate how the cost of external auditing changes for them compared to firms with NAS fees at or below 70 % of audit fees in 2015.

Table 20 shows that the firms with NAS <70 % fee in 2015 are characterized by a significant decrease in non-audit fees (about -32 %). However, audit fees nor total fees changed significantly after the Audit Reform. For firms with NAS ≥70 % in 2015, audit fees have increased about 13.5 % and non-

audit fees show a significant decrease of about 56 % after the Audit Reform. Again, on average, post-Reform **total fees did not change**.

Table 20: Post-Audit Reform differences in audit fees between financial PIEs that pay non-audit fees in excess of 70 % of audit fees to their statutory auditor and those that do not

| | DEPENDENT = AUDIT FEE | | DEPENDENT = NON- AUDIT FEE | | DEPENDENT = TOTAL FEE | |
|--|----------------------------------|--------|-------------------------------|----------|--------------------------------|--------|
| | % change | t-stat | % change | t-stat | % change | t-stat |
| POSTREFORM NAS <70% fee in 2015 (N= 2,926) | Not statistically d from zero | | -32.16 ** | * -2.4 | Not statisti different fror | |
| POSTREFORM NAS >= 70% in 2015 (N= 760) | 13.54 * | 1.83 | -55.87 ** | ** -4.48 | Not statisti different fror | • |

Finally, we split the sample into two groups based on the median values of the maximum tenure period that is implemented in each Member State (median value is 17.5 years). The evidence (Table 21) shows that **audit fees** have increased only for auditees in countries that applied a **shorter rotation regime** (+17 %), whereas **non-audit fees** have only decreased for auditees in countries with **longer rotation periods** (-50 %). For **total fees**, we only find a marginal effect for Member States with **longer rotation periods** for financial PIEs (-8 %).

Table 21: Post-Audit Reform differences in audit fees between Member States with maximum tenure periods above and below 17.5 years

| | DEPENDENT = AUDIT FEE | | DEPENDENT = NON- AUDIT FEE | | DEPENDENT = TOTAL FEE | |
|---|----------------------------------|--------|-------------------------------|--------|--------------------------|---------|
| | % change | t-stat | % change | t-stat | % change | t-stat |
| POSTREFORM Member States with max 17.5y tenure (N= 1,113) | 17.35 ***. | 2.93 | Not statistically o | | 12.41 | * 1.95 |
| POSTREFORM Member States with >=17.5y tenure (N= 2,609) | Not statistically d from zero | | -50.14 *** | -3.89 | -7.5 | * -1.75 |

With respect to several control variables⁹⁰, we find that auditees with **joint audits** pay, on average, higher **audit fees** in the financial services sector (+162 %). As we argued above in the case of the non-financial services sector, this could mean that a joint audit is costly for auditees, but it could also reflect underlying differences between auditees that are not properly controlled for in our models. Furthermore, **Big 4 clients** pay, on average, higher audit fees (+9 %) compared to Non-Big 4 clients in the financial services sector. We also find that within the financial services sector, **banks** pay, on

⁹⁰ Included in Annex II.

average **17** % higher audit fees whereas **insurance companies** pay almost double (**+96** %) compared to non-bank and non-insurance financial services companies.

6.3. Conclusions

In this chapter we investigated the **effect of the Audit Reform on costs** (i.e. audit fees, non-audit fees, and total fees) using a **multivariate regression analysis** for non-financial and financials PIEs separately. This allows us to more precisely capture the effect of the Audit Reform as we are able to control for (some) underlying changes in the characteristics of auditees and auditors that might be influencing costs (rather than the Audit Reform itself).

The results for non-financial PIEs show that even though there is a positive increase in audit fees (+3.1 %) and a strong decrease in non-audit fees (-27.5 %), the total fees did not change significantly post-Audit Reform. The negative effect on NAS suggests there is already anticipatory behaviour by auditees in reducing the provision of non-audit services with their incumbent auditors. When we split the sample up in Big 4 and Non-Big 4, we find that clients of Non-Big 4 auditors experience a decrease in non-audit fees post-implementation whereas for clients of Big 4 auditors we document an overall decrease in total fees. More precisely, even though audit fees increased for Big 4 auditees, this increase appears to be insufficient to offset the decrease in non-audit fees for Big 4 audit firms. If we look at auditees who paid in excess of 70 % NAS (in 2015), we observe a substantial drop in NAS (-64 %) together with an increase in audit fees but not sufficient to offset the decrease in NAS which results in an overall decrease in total fees. Finally, we look at 'strict' versus 'flexible' regimes with regards to the implementation of the MFR. The non-audit fees decreased significantly in both regimes after the Audit Reform but the effect is stronger in the countries that allow a shorter auditor engagement period (-37 % versus -24 % for strict and flexible adopters, respectively).

If we turn to **financial PIEs**, we depict a solid **decrease in non-audit fees (-39 %)**. When we look at the sub-segment of **Big 4** auditees, we find that the **drop in non-audit fees** is primarily driven by this category of clients **(-48 %)** and **total fees** also decreased post-Reform **(-10 %)**. For clients of **Non-Big 4** auditors, we see a different evolution. Namely, we notice a **significant increase in audit fees (+15 %)** as well as a **significant increase in total fees (+13.5 %)**. If we look at auditees who paid **in excess of 70 % NAS (in 2015)**, we document a reduction in NAS (-56 %) together with an increase in audit fees (+14 %) although the overall effect on total fees is not significantly different from zero. Finally, the results show that the **audit fees increased** in Member States which adopted a shorter audit duration period (i.e., **strict**). For auditees in countries with a longer audit duration period (i.e., **flexible**), we find a significant **reduction in non-audit fees (-50 %)** as well as for the **total fees (-8 %)**.

7. IMPACT OF AUDIT REFORM ON THE DEMAND SIDE OF THE AUDIT MARKET

This Chapter presents some 'early' survey evidence that we have gathered from PIEs in different Member States (details in ANNEX I. METHODOLOGY and ANNEX IV. AUDITEE SURVEY). The goal of the PIE survey was to collect information on the effects of the Audit Reform on auditor choice (i.e. for the statutory audit or for consulting), the tendering procedure, auditor costs and audit quality – as perceived by PIEs. The (online) survey was sent to financial and non-financial PIEs, but given the short time to administer the survey and severe difficulties to get personalised contact information of the PIEs CFOs (which were the recipients of the survey), we ended up with an **extremely low response rate**⁹¹. Drawing any reliable and representative conclusions from these would be inappropriate. As a consequence, we only present some 'preliminary' evidence from a very limited sample which should not be read as hard conclusions. An interesting venue for further research would be to re-send the PIE survey and collect sufficient responses from a representative sample of PIEs.

7.1. Sample description

In total we received 30 responses from non-financial PIEs that were primarily situated in the following countries: Belgium, Germany, Italy, Netherlands, Sweden, and the UK. For the financial PIE survey, we received a total of 9 individual responses primarily from the following Member States: Denmark, Greece, Spain, Sweden, and Malta. This is clearly **not a representative sample** of the non-financial and financial PIE population in the EU.

7.2. Auditor choice

Regarding to auditor choice, we asked respondents who their statutory auditor was and for the non-financial PIEs we found that some had a Non-Big 4 as their statutory auditor whereas financial PIEs which responded only had a Big 4 as their statutory auditor. Furthermore, **11 out of 22 non-financial PIEs** reported to **consider a Non-Big 4 as their statutory auditor** whereas for the financial PIEs this was not the case. Some reasons for the latter included a lack of industry expertise or global network.

Questions related to which firm they **would consider** for the supply of **consultancy services**, **22 out of 26** respondents from the **non-financial PIE** population reported they would consider a **Non-Big 4** primarily because of **lower audit fees**, the right expertise but also as a result of the new regulation regarding the prohibition of NAS by the statutory auditor. For **financial PIEs**, we only got **1 out of 5** respondents stating it would consider a Non-Big **4** as the supplier of NAS.

7.3. Tendering and switching

13 out of 30 non-financial PIEs engaged in a **tender** procedure to appoint a new statutory auditor following the Audit Reform. For the **financial** PIEs, **7 out of 9** responded to have organised a tendering process. In **most cases**, the firms replied to have had **more than one auditor applying** for the audit mandate.

Furthermore, we report **7 out of 30 non-financial** PIE respondents to have **switched audit firms** as of June 2016. For the **financial** PIEs, we notice that **4 out of 7** respondents have switched statutory auditors following the Audit Reform. **Some** of these claimed that this was on a **voluntary** basis whereas **most** confirmed this happened because it is **mandatory**.

⁹¹ Specifically, 30 responses were received from the non-financial sector and 9 responses from the financial sector.

7.4. Auditor costs

Related to auditor costs, **15 out of 30 non-financial** PIEs confirmed to have experienced **no change** in auditor costs after the Audit Reform, **12 out of 30** stated they did experience a **positive change** in **auditor costs**. Probing for the main causes of this increase, most respondents pointed out that it was related to **higher audit fees** as well as increased requirements in **documentation**.

4 out of 7 financial sector PIEs stated **not** to have experienced an increase in auditor costs after the Reform while **2 out of 7** stated they did, and that this was mainly a result of **higher audit fees** and stricter responsibilities of the **audit committee**.

7.5. Prohibition and capping of NAS

Finally, we asked the respondents whether they reduced the purchase of NAS from their statutory auditor after the Audit Reform. **18 out of 30 non-financial PIEs** did reduce the purchase of NAS from their statutory auditor while for financial PIEs we observe that **8 out of 9 respondents reduced NAS** performed by their statutory auditor. When we inquired which (new) firm was hired to perform the NAS that was previously done by the incumbent statutory auditor, we notice that **most still hired another Big 4** audit firm.

8. SURVEY RESULTS ON THE IMPACT OF THE REFORM ON THE SUPPLY SIDE OF THE MARKET

This chapter includes the results of the responses to a survey sent to the audit leaders of seven different audit firms in all Member States. Via this survey we collected information on the effects of the Audit Reform on audit costs and effort, competition between audit firms, supply of non-audit services and audit quality. Details of the survey are provided in ANNEX I. METHODOLOGY and ANNEX III. AUDIT FIRM SURVEY.

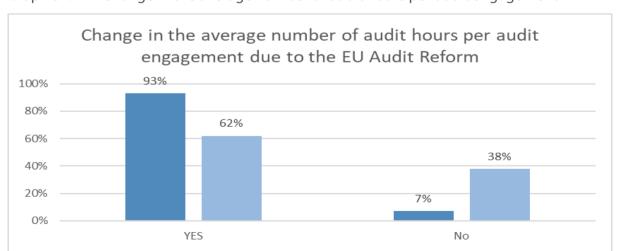
In chapters 4, 5 and 6 we reported results on the evolution costs, competition and concentration in the audit market before and after the Audit Reform based on archival data collected from Audit Analytics Europe and Orbis. While these results are informative, they also have limitations. First, it is not possible to draw causal inferences based on archival data. Second, the results in these chapters only relate to information that is publicly available in these archival data bases and only relate to publicly listed PIEs. Furthermore, they do not provide insight into reasons why certain patterns are observed. By collecting survey information we aim to add additional insight on why we observe certain changes (or not) after the Audit Reform.

8.1. Details of the survey sample description and response

Our online survey contained questions probing for the experiences by the audit firms related to the effects of the Audit Reform. We distributed the survey to the audit leaders in each Member State (or relelvant geographical area) of seven different audit firms: all Big 4 audit firms (112 audit leaders) and 3 second tier audit firms (68 audit leaders). In total, 180 (local) audit leaders received an invitation to administer our questionnaire. The survey was administered in November-December 2018. 85 usable surveys were returned, 61 from Big 4 firms and 24 from non-Big 4 firms. This is an overall response rate of 47 % (54 % for Big 4 firms and 31% for non-Big 4 firms). In Table All- 42 a detailed overview of the number of responses by Member States and audit firm type is reported. From the table it is clear that the geographical coverage over Member States and audit firm type is good.

8.2. Effects of the Audit Reform on costs

From Graph 31 it is clear that the vast majority of (local) audit firms experienced an increase in the average number of audit hours spent on audit engagements after the Audit Reform.



■ Big 4 ■ NBig4

Graph 31: Change in the average number of audit hours per audit engagement

According to the respondents, the most important cause for the increase in audit hours is the more intense contact between the auditor and the audit committee after the Audit Reform (in ANNEX II. TABLES OF GRAPHS more information on other, less highly rated causes, is reported) and the biggest increase in audit hours is observed in the financial services sector. This is the case both for Big 4 and Non-Big 4 audit firms. As to reasons why there was an increase, a more intense contact between the statutory auditor and the audit committee was assessed to be the most important reason. The increase in audit hours was deemed highest for financial services sector clients (see Table 22 below).

Table 22: Information on the increase in audit hours reported by audit firms

| | Overall | B4 | NB4 |
|---|------------|---------|-----|
| Did the average number of audit hours per engagement (for PIE clients) change Reform? | due to the | e EU Au | dit |
| Yes | 85% | 93% | 62% |
| No | 15% | 7% | 38% |
| Causes for the increase in audit hours (average of the rating from 0 to 5) | | | |
| More intense contact between the statutory auditor and the audit committee | 3.1 | 3.3 | 2.6 |
| Changes in audit methodology inspired by the Audit Reform | 2.0 | 1.9 | 2.1 |
| More conservative audit approach | 1.6 | 1.4 | 2.1 |
| More new audit clients due to mandatory firm rotation | 1.6 | 1.6 | 1.5 |
| Average ratings on the increase in audit hours rated per industry group | | | |
| Financial services industry | 3.8 | 3.9 | 3.6 |
| Manufacturing industry | 2.8 | 2.8 | 2.8 |
| Commercial industry | 2.6 | 2.6 | 2.3 |
| Service industry | 2.5 | 2.5 | 2.1 |

Further on cost effects, we also probed for effects of the Audit Reform in **group audits**. Most respondents have clients that are part of a multinational group, and confirm that the Audit Reform resulted in **increased complexities and costs** related to the audit of PIE clients that are within a multinational group. The audit firms indicated that the increased complexity is related to mandatory firm rotation and compliance with new rules relating to prohibition and capping of NAS services, as can be seen from Table 23 below.

Table 23: The impact of the Audit Reform on multinational groups

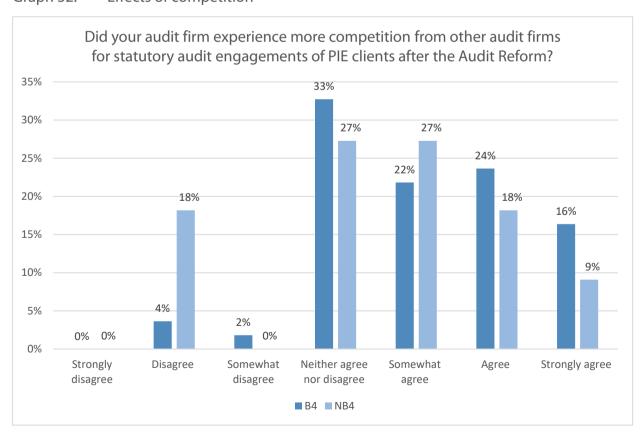
| | Overall | B4 | NB4 | | | | | |
|---|---------|-----|-----|--|--|--|--|--|
| Do you have PIE clients in your portfolio that are part of a multinational group? | | | | | | | | |
| Yes | 88% | 92% | 77% | | | | | |
| No | 12% | 8% | 23% | | | | | |

| | Overall | B4 | NB4 |
|--|------------------------|------------------------|--------------------|
| Did the Audit Reform result in increased cor are within a multinational group? | mplexities and costs I | related to the audit o | f PIE clients that |
| Yes | 82% | 86% | 71% |
| No | 18% | 14% | 29% |
| The increase in costs for PIE clients within a | multinational group | is associated with | |
| The mandatory firm rotation of an entity within the group which affects coordination costs across the group | 2.9 | 3.1 | 1.9 |
| The alignment (or communication) with the other audit firms that are appointed in the multi-national group | 2.5 | 2.5 | 2.4 |
| The compliance related to prohibition and capping of consulting services | 3.0 | 3.1 | 2.5 |
| Increased assessments of auditor independence following the provision of consulting to entities outside the EU | 3.0 | 3.3 | 2.0 |

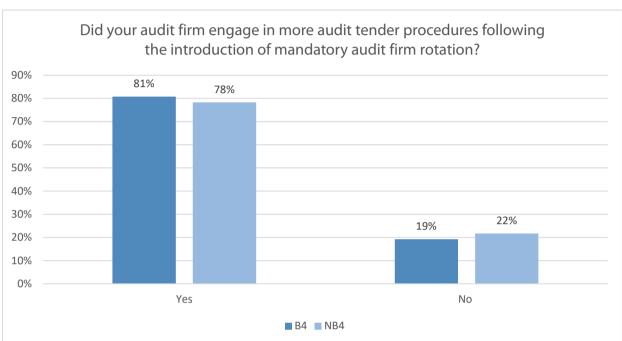
8.3. Effects of the Audit Reform on competition

As to effects of the Audit Reform on auditor competition, most respondents report that there is an effect, whereas about 30 % experience no effect (see graph 32).

Graph 32: Effects of competition



Results on the effects of the Audit Reform on the competitive strategy of audit firms are reported in Table 24. From the table it is clear that about 2/3 of the respondents believe that the **competitive strategy of their audit firm was modified** after the Audit Reform, and this is the case for for Big 4 and non-Big 4 firms. More details as to specific strategies are reported in the table.



Graph 33: Changes in tendering following the audit reform

Table 24: Questions about effects on the competitive strategy of audit firms

| | Overall | B4 | NB4 | | | | |
|--|---------|-----|-----|--|--|--|--|
| Was the competitive strategy of your audit firm adjusted/modified after the Audit Reform? | | | | | | | |
| Yes | 67% | 67% | 65% | | | | |
| No | 33% | 33% | 35% | | | | |
| Does your firm currently devote more effort to the attraction of new clients than before the EU Audit Reform? | | | | | | | |
| Yes | 60% | 58% | 65% | | | | |
| No | 40% | 42% | 35% | | | | |
| Are more people in your firm involved when developing a (new) client proposal than before the EU Audit Reform? | | | | | | | |
| Yes | 63% | 65% | 57% | | | | |
| No | 37% | 35% | 43% | | | | |

| | Overall | B4 | NB4 | | | | |
|---|---------|-----|-----|--|--|--|--|
| Are your teams devoting more time to developing relationships with non-audit clients than before the EU Audit Reform? | | | | | | | |
| Yes | 62% | 67% | 48% | | | | |
| No | 38% | 33% | 52% | | | | |

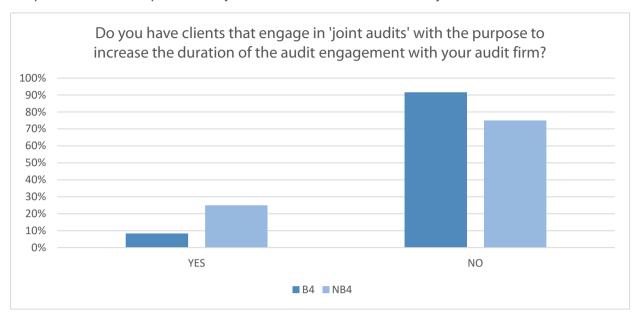
We also asked about the effect of the Audit Reform on audit tendering. About **80** % of the respondents reports an **increase in the number of tender precedures** their audit firm engaged in after the Audit Reform. The responses are very similar for Big 4 and Non-Big 4 firms (see Graph 33).

Asking about how audit frims typically compete in a tender procedure, we found that the **quality of the audit team**, **overall audit quality** and **innovative audit methodologies** are considered being the most important competitive assets in tender procedures (Table 25).

Table 25: Question about tender procedure

| | Overall | B4 | NB4 | | | | | |
|--|---------|-----|-----|--|--|--|--|--|
| In general, how does your audit firm typically compete with other audit firms in a tender procedure? | | | | | | | | |
| Price | 3.0 | 2.8 | 3.4 | | | | | |
| Overall audit quality | 3.9 | 4.0 | 3.8 | | | | | |
| Audit firm reputation | 3.8 | 3.7 | 4.0 | | | | | |
| Inspection findings | 1.9 | 2.0 | 1.6 | | | | | |
| Quality of the audit team | 4.1 | 4.1 | 3.9 | | | | | |
| Innovative audit methodology (digital, big data, etc) | 3.8 | 4.0 | 3.4 | | | | | |

We also inquired about joint audits and asked whether there are clients that engage in joint audits with the purpose to increase the duration of the audit engagement with your audit firm, but do not find evidence that companies typically do so (Graph 34).



Graph 34: The impact of the joint audit extension of MFR on joint audits

8.4. Effects of the Audit Reform on Non-Audit Services

We also included questions relating to NAS. From Table 26 it is clear that the majority of respondents did not experience an effect of the prohibition and capping of NAS on turnover from consulting fees (both from audit and non-audit clients).

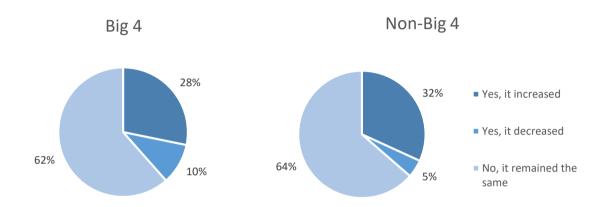
Table 26: The impact of the Audit Reform on non-audit services

| | Overall | B4 | NB4 | | | |
|--|---------|-----|------|--|--|--|
| Did the prohibition of non-audit services (Art. 5 of Regulation 537/2014) have a significant impact on turnover from consulting services provided by your accountancy firm and its network to audit clients? | | | | | | |
| Yes | 32% | 37% | 18% | | | |
| No | 68% | 63% | 82% | | | |
| Did the prohibition of non-audit services (Art. 5 of Regulation 537/2014) have a significant impact on turnover from consulting services provided by your accountancy firm and its network to NON-audit clients? | | | | | | |
| Yes | 26% | 31% | 14% | | | |
| No | 74% | 69% | 86% | | | |
| Did the capping of non-audit services (Art.4 of Regulation 537/2014) have a significant impact on turnover from consulting services provided by your accountancy firm and its network to audit clients? | | | | | | |
| Yes | 13% | 21% | 0% | | | |
| No | 87% | 79% | 100% | | | |
| Did the capping of non-audit services (Art.4 of Regulation 537/2014) have a significant impact on turnover from consulting services provided by your accountancy firm and its network to NON-audit clients? | | | | | | |
| Yes | 5% | 5% | 5% | | | |
| No | 95% | 95% | 95% | | | |

Graph 35 confirms this result, as over 60% of the respondents report no effect on total NAS turnover. Note that about 30% of audit firms report that they even experienced an increased of turnover from consulting fees (both from audit and non-audit clients).

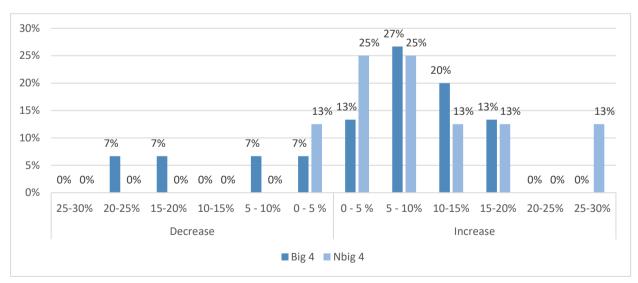
Graph 35: Effect of the Audit Reform on NAS turnover

Did your accountancy firm's (including its network) total turnover from providing non-audit services (both from audit clients AND non-audit clients) change after the Audit Reform?

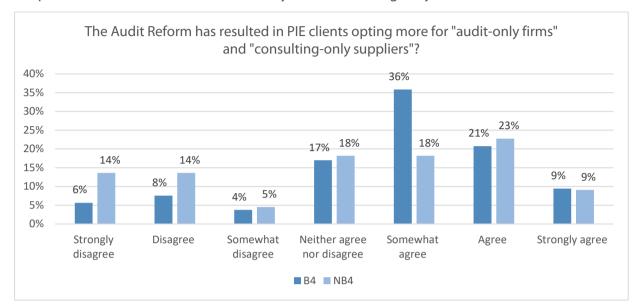


For those firms that did experience a change in turnover from NAS, the order of magnitude is reported in Graph 36.

Graph 36: The percentage effect of the Audit Reform on total turnover from non-audit services



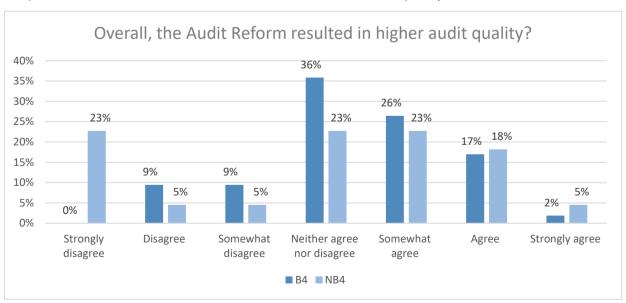
We also asked our respondents whether the Audit Reform resulted in PIE clients opting more for 'audit –only firms'. The results are reported in Graph 37. A majority of audit firms agree that this is the case.



Graph 37: Question about 'audit-only' and 'consulting-only' firms

8.5. Effects on audit quality

Finally, we also asked whether the Audit Reform had an effect on audit quality. The results are depicted in Graph 38. About 45 % of Big 4 and Non-Big 4 respondents believe the Audit Reform resulted in an increase of audit quality. In contrast, more Non-Big 4 (33 %) than Big 4 (18 %) respondents believed that the Audit Reform did not increase audit quality.



Graph 38: Question about effect Audit Reform on audit quality

8.6. Conclusions

In this chapter we presented the results of our audit firm survey which can be seen as complementary evidence to the archival results presented in the prior chapters. The audit firm survey revealed that audit firms experienced **increases in audit hours after the Audit Reform** particularly due to more intense contacts between the statutory auditor and the audit committee. There is also consensus about an **increase of complexities and costs** for audits of PIE clients which are part of a **multinational group**.

The majority of audit firms also experienced **more competition** and an increase in competitive tender procedures in which their audit firm was involved. It also appears that the **competitive strategy** of most audit firms was **modified** after the Audit Reform. While respondents indicated that they compete on price, quality, reputation and innovative audit methodology in a tender procedure, inspection findings do not seem to impact competition.

Finally, most audit-firm respondents indicated that the **prohibition and capping of non-audit services** did **not** have a significant **impact on the turnover** from consulting services to audit and non-audit clients. The latter result seems to contradict the evidence presented in chapters 5 and 6 and the perception of most audit-firm respondents that the Audit Reform resulted in a **higher demand for 'audit-only firms'** and 'consulting-only suppliers' by PIE clients.

9. LIMITATIONS, CONCLUSIONS AND FUTURE RESEARCH SUGGESTIONS

In this study we have presented empirical evidence on concentration, competition and costs in the EU audit market. We have analysed archival audit market data of listed PIEs located in the EU28 before and after the EU statutory Audit Reform (2013-2017), and we report findings derived from an online survey used to collect data directly from EU Audit Firms. Note that we also administered a survey directed to EU PIEs, but cannot draw reliable conclusions due to an extremely low reponse rate.

Limitations

Before presenting our major conclusions, we want to draw attention to the **limitations** of our study. First, a large portion of the evidence and statistics we presented is based on the most recent market data in Audit Analytics Europe which only includes stock-listed PIEs. This could create a certain bias and leaves non-stock-listed PIEs out of the analysis. Second, we describe the evolution of a vast number of statistics relating to our variables of interest (such as HHI) before and after the Audit Reform. It is impossible to establish a causal relationship between the Audit Reform and the evolution of these statistics after the Audit Reform as other (contemporary) factors than the Audit Reform may also have had an impact on the statistics, such as specific regulations in the Member States themselves. Third, we used proxies to measure market concentration and competition and draw conclusions on this basis. Although we use both static and dynamic measures of competition, each of the proxies we used has limitations and is based on assumptions of how suppliers compete in markets. Fourth, we are discussing the evolution of competition, concentration and costs based on EU weighted averages. Fifth, in some analyses we classify Member States based on a scoring system. We then compare statistics between two 'types of implementation regimes'. However, the outcomes we observe could be driven by individual Member State factors (such as regulations in certain Member States that may be unrelated to the Audit Reform and stricter than the rules followed by other EU countries). In addition, alternative classifications could yield other outcomes and conclusions. Sixth, we perform analyses for both the entire EU market and for certain market segments. A crucial precondition for our conclusions to be meaningful is that the suppliers must actually compete within the identified market segment. Although we stand behind our segmentations, we cannot rule out the possibility that other market segmentations may be more meaningful. Seventh, as mandatory firm rotation leads by definition (or 'by force') to a higher switch rate and subsequently to more market share changes between audit suppliers, the effects reported for market share mobility and the switch rates may not only (or necessarily) reflect increased rivalry and competition among audit suppliers.

Specific conclusions

A <u>FIRST KEY OBJECTIVE</u> of the study was to investigate whether there is a quantifiable result in terms of reduced market concentration and increased competition in the EU audit sector. To that end the following research questions have been addressed, and we present our findings relating to each of these below:

- **1.A MARKET CONCENTRATION:** Do the most recent market data allow the conclusion that the statutory audit sector in the EU has become less concentrated?
- There is very little evolution in aggregate EU market concentration measures: on average (weigthed), the HHI and the combined Big 4 market share of the aggregate EU did not change significantly and the level of aggregate EU market concentration is still high.

- The level of (aggregate) market concentration is higher in the largest PIE segment of the EU market than in the smallest PIE segment, but the **aggregate HHI did not change significantly** over time in **either the smallest or largest** PIE segments. The **combined Big 4 audit market share** did **decrease** in the segment of **smallest PIEs.**
- The status quo in aggregate market concentration can be explained by clear reductions in the level of audit market concentration as measured by HHI (combined Big 4 market share) in 13 (14) Member States, but no reductions or even increases in concentration in the other Member States.
- Although market concentration is much higher in the segment of financial PIEs (compared to the overall measures across all industries), there is a clear decrease in HHI (both for large as well as small PIEs) as well as combined Big 4 market share (only small PIEs) in the financial PIE segment.

<u>CONCLUSION 1.A</u>: The aggregate EU market concentration remained fairly constant after the Audit Reform, but audit market concentration in almost half of the Member States as well as the financial segment of the audit market did decrease.

- **1.B. COMPETITION:** Do the most recent market data allow the conclusion that the statutory audit sector in the EU has become more competitive?
- The weighted average individual market shares of the four biggest players in the local EU
 markets show a converging trend which can be seen an indication of increased rivalry within the
 group of the four biggest market players.
- There is an increase in the weighted average market share of the group of smaller audit suppliers across local EU audit markets by 1 percentage point (from approximately 8.5 % over 2013-2016 to 9.5 % in 2017).
- EU weighted average market share mobility as well as auditor switching rates have increased.
- Most of the **switches to Non-Big 4** audit firms concern **smaller PIE clients** (with lower audit fees) and bigger PIEs tend to switch among the Big 4 audit firms.
- The trend of market share convergence among the largest audit suppliers is even stronger in the segment of financial sector PIEs.
- In the financial sector segment, **market leaders lost a substantial portion of market share** to the other market players, market share mobility increased as did auditor switching rates.
- Most of the switches to Non-Big 4 audit firms relate to smaller financial PIEs (with lower audit fees) and larger PIEs tend to switch from one Big 4 audit firm to another.
- Market share mobility increased in 16 Member States after the implementation of the Audit Reform.
- Audit firm respondents across the EU **experience more competition** after the Audit Reform and this is more so for Big 4 audit firms.
- A majority of Big 4 and Non-Big 4 audit firms confirm that their **competitive strategy** was **modified** following the Audit Reform.

<u>CONCLUSION 1.B</u>: Both the archival as well as survey evidence is consistent with increased rivalry and market share mobility in the EU audit market in recent years.

- **1.C. SMALLER AUDIT FIRMS:** How is the current system working for smaller audit firms when applying in tendering procedures for large, public-interest companies?
- The weighted average market share of the group of smaller audit suppliers in the EU increased by 1 percentage point (from approximately 8.5 % in 2013-2016 to 9.5 % in 2017).
- Aggregate non-Big 4 market share in the EU increased by about 1.4 %.
- Non-Big 4 market share in the financial sector segment in the EU increased by about 5.2 %.
- 78 % of Non-Big 4 audit firms in the survey engaged in more tender procedures after the Reform.
- In tender procedures, Non-Big 4 firms compete via price, audit firm reputation, overall audit quality, quality of the audit team and innovative audit technology. This strategy is similar in Big 4 audit firms.

<u>CONCLUSION 1.C</u>: The evidence indicates that Non-Big 4 audit firms have gained some market share after the Audit Reform and engage more in tender procedures where they claim to compete on price, quality and technology. The increase is larger in the financial sector segment of the market.

- **1.D. ENFORCEMENT MEASURES REGARDING COMPETITION**: Have enforcement measures been taken by the European Commission (DG Competition) and national competition authorities in this sector, and if so, what conclusions can be drawn?
- We only found indication of a **limited number of enforcement measures** regarding competition in the EU.

<u>CONCLUSION 1.D</u>: There seem to be very few enforcement actions relating to competition in the audit market in the EU, but there is insufficient information available to draw solid conclusions.

A **SECOND KEY OBJECTIVE** of the study was to identify whether there is a material difference in costs for auditees after the Audit Reform? To that end the following research questions have been addressed, and we present our findings relating to each of these below:

- **2.A. COST EFFECTS:** Have audit-related costs changed after the Audit Reform?
- In a descriptive analysis based on panel data, the (weighted) average nominal audit fees paid by PIEs in the EU exhibit an increasing trend over 2013-2017.
- In an univariate analysis based on panel data, average nominal audit fees paid by PIEs increased in 18 Member States.

- In an univariate analysis based on panel data, (weighted) average nominal audit fees only increased from 2016 onwards in the financial sector segment of the market.
- Controlling for multiple other variables (than the Audit Reform) that are affecting the level of audit
 fees, there is a modest increase in nominal audit fees in the period after the Audit Reform in the
 non-financial sector (about 3 %), but this is only the case for Big 4 auditees.
- Controlling for multiple other variables (than the Audit Reform) that are affecting the level of audit
 fees, there is no significant change in nominal audit fees in the period after the Audit Reform in the
 financial sector; however financial sector PIEs audited by non-Big 4 audit firms do experience a
 significant increase in audit fees.
- The increase in audit fees is strongest for PIEs that also purchase non-audit fees which exceed 70 % of audit fees in 2015 (and could potentially violate the cap on non-audit fees in the future).

<u>CONCLUSION 2.A</u>: The (weighted) average nominal audit costs increased modestly after the Audit Reform.

- **2.B. REASONS FOR COST INCREASE:** What are the reasons for changes in audit costs after the Audit Reform?
- Audit firms declare that increases in audit hours after the Audit Reform is an important reason for audit cost increase (e.g. due to more intense contact between the auditor and the audit committee).
- Increased complexities for PIEs that are part of a multinational group also contribute cost increase.

<u>CONCLUSION 2.B</u>: The increase in cost is driven by increases in audit hours and increased complexities for auditing multinational groups.

A <u>THIRD KEY OBJECTIVE</u> of the study was to investigate the effects are of **specific aspects** of the Audit Reform on market concentration and competition and costs in the EU, and related to this whether there are **inconsistencies in implementation** of the Audit Reform by Member States, and if so, what the consequences are. To that end the following research questions have been addressed, and we present our findings relating to each of these below:

- **3.A. INCONSISTENCIES:** Are there 'inconsistencies' in the implementation of the key parts of the reform in the various Member States and what were the effects on the costs, concentration and competition in the EU audit sector?
- The adoption of the Audit Reform regarding specific requirements has resulted is significant variation between Member States regarding key aspects of the Audit Reform.
- There is significant variation across Member States as to the definition of what a PIE is.
- There are 17 different MFR regimes across 28 Member States.

- There is variation in prohibition (and to lesser extent capping) of non-audit services across Member States.
- The Audit Reform had an impact on costs for PIEs within a multinational group (e.g. due to increased assessments of auditor independence and compliance related to the prohibition and capping of NAS).

<u>CONCLUSION 3.A</u>: The flexibility embedded in the Audit Reform resulted in substantial variation between Member States in the implementation of key aspects of the Audit Reform.

- **3.B. MANDATORY FIRM ROTATION:** Has mandatory firm rotation (MFR) led to increased competition in the market?
- Overall, Member States with higher levels of concentration (as measured by HHI) before the Audit Reform adopted a strict MFR regime. This is also the case in the financial PIE segment of the audit market.
- In the period after the implementation of MFR there is a decrease in HHI and combined Big 4 market share only in strict MFR Member States.
- In the period after the implementation of MFR there is a large decrease in HHI and a drop in combined Big 4 market share of approximately 20 % in the financial sector segment of the market but only in strict MFR Member States.
- In flexible MFR Member States, we do not find significant changes in market concentration before and after MFR implementation.
- (Weigthed average) individual market shares of the largest audit suppliers in the market converge in strict MFR Member States. In the sub-segment of financial sector PIEs, convergence of individual market shares of the largest audit suppliers is even stronger in the strict MFR Member States.
- In flexible MFR Member States there is no significant convergence of market shares of the largest audit suppliers; also not in the financial segment of the audit market.
- Market leaders in the financial sector segment lose a very significant amount of market share in the strict MFR Member States.
- Market share mobility shows an increasing trend in both strict and flexible MFR Member States.
- Auditor switching rates are higher in strict than in flexible MFR Member States, but **increased** significantly in **both regimes.** Most auditor switching is between similar types of audit firms (i.e. Big 4 to Big 4, and Non-Big 4 to Non-Big 4).
- In an univariate analysis based on panel data, the (weighted) average nominal audit fees paid by
 PIEs in the EU exhibits an increasing trend in both strict and flexible MFR Member States but
 the increase seems to be larger in strict MFR Member States. A similar pattern is observed based on
 weighted median audit fees.
- In an univariate analysis based on panel data, the (weighted) average nominal audit fees paid by financial segment PIEs in the EU are much higher in **strict MFR** Member States and **increased sharply** from 2016 onwards.

- Controlling for multiple other variables (than the Audit Reform) that are affecting the level of audit
 fees, there is a similar increase in nominal audit fees in strict and flexible MFR Member States in the
 non-financial sector. In the financial sector, nominal audit fees increased more in strict MFR
 Member States.
- In an univariate analysis based on panel data, the (weighted) average **nominal non-audit fees** paid by PIEs in the EU **increase until 2015** but **drop significantly from 2016 onwards in both strict and flexible MFR Member States**. This result is also confirmed in the multivariate analyses.

<u>CONCLUSION 3.B</u>: In Member States with a relatively strict implementation of MFR, we observe a decrease in HHI and a Big 4 market share, especially in the financial sector segment. There is also convergence of market shares of the large audit suppliers and an increase in the audit firm switch rate. In MFR Member States with a more flexible implementation of MFR, there is no substantial difference in HHI and BIG4 market share before and after the Audit Reform, but we observe an increase in market share mobility and audit firm switch rates. In either regime most audit firm switching is between the same types of audit firms.

3.C. JOINT AUDITS: Has the option of joint audits been taken up in Member States?

- The (weighted) average percentage of joint PIE audits in the EU equals 9.1 % (excluding France) in 2017 compared to 8.4 % in 2015.
- The average percentage of joint audits is **higher** in the financial sector segment of the audit market and **increased** in that segment after the Audit Reform.
- The typical auditor pair in joint audits are a Big 4 with a Non-Big 4 for the aggregate audit market
 as well as the financial sector segment. In the financial services segment there is an increasing
 trend in the Big 4-Non-Big 4 combinations.
- Member States which had a higher percentage of joint audits before the Audit Reform are typically those which included a joint audit extension (of MFR).
- Joint audit rates increased after the Audit Reform in Member States allowing a joint audit extension (of MFR), whereas it slightly decreased in those which are not. A similar but even stronger pattern is observed for the financial services segment where the joint audit rate almost doubled in Member States which allow a joint audit extension, but stays trivial and even decreases in those not allowing such an extension.
- In the samples used in this study, non-financial (financial) PIEs appointing **joint auditors** paid on average 53.4% (162%) **higher audit fees** than those appointing a single auditor, ceteris paribus.
- A vast majority of audit firms confirms that clients do not engage in joint audits to increase the duration of the audit engagement.

CONCLUSION 3.C: There is a slight increase in the joint audit rate in Member States allowing an extension of MFR in case of a joint audit but not in Member States that do not allow such an extension. In the financial sector segment the joint audit rate almost doubled after the Audit Reform but only in Member States allowing for a joint audit extension of MFR.

- **3.D. NON-AUDIT SERVICES:** Has the secondary effect of opening up the market for non-audit services materialised?
- In a descriptive analysis based on panel data, the (weighted) average nominal non-audit fees paid by PIEs decrease since 2016 both in the aggregate EU market as in the financial segment of the market.
- The (weighted) average nominal non-audit fees paid by PIEs decreased in 17 Member States.
- NAS fees paid to the statutory auditor decrease more for PIEs whose NAS fee was higher than 70 % of the audit fee the year prior to the Audit Reform.
- Controlling for multiple other variables (than the Audit Reform) that are affecting the level of non-audit fees, there is a **large descrease of non-audit fees** paid by PIEs to their statutory auditors after the Audit Reform.
- Archival evidence shows an **increase of 'audit-only clients'** after the Audit Reform, but **only** in the sub-segment of **financial services clients**.
- A vast majority of Big 4 firms confirms that the Audit Reform has resulted in PIE clients opting more for 'audit-only' firms, whereas only half of Non-Big 4 firms have this opinion.
- Most Non-Big audit firms state that the increased restriction on NAS did not impact turnover from NAS both from audit as well as non-audit clients.

<u>CONCLUSION 3.D</u>: The provision of non-audit services to PIEs by the statutory auditor has decreased. This effect is stronger the higher the NAS fee was relative to the audit fee paid. Archival evidence shows an increase of 'audit-only clients' after the Audit Reform, but only in the subsegment of financial services clients.

Concluding remarks and future research suggestions

The main objectives of the statutory Audit Reform were to: 1) reinforce auditor independence and professional scepticism; 2) make the top end of the audit market more dynamic; 3) reduce unnecessary burdens on SMEs; 4) improve auditor supervision; and 5) ensure a higher level of transparency in companies' financial information. This study focused on investigating the effects of the Audit Reform on costs, concentration and competition and as such mainly addressed the second and to some extent the first objective of the Audit Reform. The evidence presented is 'early' as the archival data used in the study only covers one year of post Audit Reform data (2017) and one transition year (2016). In addition, the full impact of the Audit Reform will only be observable when all aspects of the regulation are fully effective. However, at a minimum this study documents **changes** in key descriptive statistics regarding concentration and competition in the EU following the Audit Reform. The aggregate audit market concentration in the EU is still high and did not decrease that much, but auditor switching and market share mobility clearly increased, and in the financial segment of the audit market the changes are more profound and the market share of the non-Big 4 increased. In addition, a vast majority of survey respondents from both Big 4 and non-Big 4 firms confirmed that their competitive strategy altered following the Audit Reform. The joint occurrence of almost no change in aggregate market concentration and a clear increase in market share mobility and audit firm switching and rivalry

93

illustrates that **fixation on market concentration as an indication of a lack of competition could be misleading**.

The documented increase in audit firm switching and market share mobility in the EU audit market after the Audit Reform could be seen by critics as an obvious (and in fact 'mechanical') effect of mandatory audit firm rotation. Further investigation is warranted into the future effects of increased audit firm switching, both in terms of costs and benefits. In terms of audit costs, there is no clear expected theoretical (net) effect. On the one hand, increased rivalry and switching is likely to trigger more start up costs in new audit engagements and higher costs relating to tender procedures, which is corroborated by the empirical evidence presented in the study. Indeed, the analysis of the evolution of audit fees over the period 2013-2017 shows annual increases which were already occurring before the Audit Reform suggesting that other contemporary factors (than only the Audit Reform) are (co-) affecting such increases. As to causes, the survey evidence suggests that the increases in audit fees are (amongst others) a result of increased auditor hours on engagements and time spent on increased involvement in tender procedures. On the other hand, increased rivalry and switching between audit firms could also trigger a downward pressure on the audit fees. From the survey evidence presented in the study we also learn that pricing is an (albeit not the most) important factor audit firms compete on in tender procedures. Overall, the (multivariate) analysis in this study documents a 'modest' increase of audit fees after the Audit Reform, which could be the net result of increased audit costs and increased price competition. Future research is necessary to provide a more refined analysis of the cost effects of increased audit firm rivalry once the MFR rules are fully applicable to all PIEs and sufficient data are available.

Increased audit firm rivalry is also expected to generate audit quality effects, which can be seen as **benefits.** Audit firm switching enhances auditor independence and offers a mechanism against potential auditor complacency and too much familiarity with the audit client. In addition, in tender sitations audit firms may compete on audit quality with rivals, which is also expected to be beneficial for audit quality. Note that the survey evidence in the study documents that the most important factors audit firms compete on in a tender are the **quality of the audit team** and **audit firm reputation**. However, rivalry and competition may affect audit quality negatively, if it also puts a **downward pressure on audit pricing**, and as a result less auditor effort than necessary is devoted to audit engagements. When audit pricing becomes too sharp, audit quality could be affected negatively. As it is ex ante not clear what the net effect of increased audit firm rivalry be will on audit quality, further investigation is needed.

The study also documents that the increased **auditor switching** and **market share mobility** comes with **convergence** of the average **market shares of the biggest suppliers** in the (local) audit market segments and market leaders significantly losing market share. This effect is especially profound in the **financial segment of the audit market**, where **market leaders have lost a very substantial portion of market share** and the market has become much more 'dynamic'. Prior research has shown that industry market share leadership is positively associated with audit quality (and pricing) due to the benefits of specialization (see, for example, Reichelt and Wang, 2010). A valid question is **whether the loss of market share by industry leaders (due to mobility) has a negative effect on audit quality.**

The study has illustrated that there is still a considerable degree of flexibility and **variety** in terms of audit regulation across Member States. It is very likely that the costs and benefits of the Audit Reform will differ across **Member States and regimes of implementation**. While this was most likely not the intention of the Audit Reform, it does offer an **opportunity** for future research to examine which regimes are most effective in terms of improving **audit quality**. Questions for future research include:

'Which MFR regime offers the most benefits?'; 'Is joint auditing improving audit quality?'; 'Do audit-only clients issue higher quality financial reporting?' Studying Member State differences in implementation of the Audit Reform and their effects will offer valuable and informative evidence for future EU audit policymaking.

To conclude, this study presented early evidence about increased audit market mobility and dynamics in the EU following the Audit Reform, especially in the financial sector segment. This clearly illustrates that the second objective of the EU Audit Reform, i.e. make the top end of the audit market more dynamic, is being successfully addressed. However further in-depth analyses and study of the full effects of increased market dynamics on audit costs, audit quality and the quality of financial reporting is recommended. Once all provisions of the Audit Reform are fully effective and a richer data set is available, it can be studied whether and under which conditions the observed evolutions in concentration, competition and costs also yield higher audit quality. There is an ongoing need for academic research to inform future EU audit policy.

REFERENCES

- Allee, K. D. and Yohn, T. L. (2009) 'The Demand for Financial Statements in an Unregulated Environment: An Examination of the Production and Use of Financial Statements by Privately Held Small Businesses', *The Accounting Review*, 84(1), pp. 1–25. doi: 10.2308/accr.2009.84.1.1.
- André, P. et al. (2016) 'Are Joint Audits Associated with Higher Audit Fees?', European Accounting Review, 25(2), pp. 245–274. doi: 10.1080/09638180.2014.998016.
- Bandyopadhyay, S. P. et al. (2004) Market Structure and Audit Fees: A Local Analysis*, Contemporary Accounting Research.
- Blackwell, D. W., Noland, T. R. and Winters, D. B. (1998) 'The Value of Auditor Assurance: Evidence from Loan Pricing', Journal of Accounting Research, 36(1), p. 57. doi: 10.2307/2491320.
- Bleibtreu, C. and Stefani, U. (2018) 'The Effects of Mandatory Audit Firm Rotation on Client Importance and Audit Industry Concentration', The Accounting Review. American Accounting Association, 93(1), pp. 1–27. doi: 10.2308/accr-51728.
- Boone, J. P., Khurana, I. K. and Raman, K. (2012) 'Audit Market Concentration and Auditor Tolerance for Earnings Management *', Contemporary Accounting Research. Wiley/Blackwell (10.1111), 29(4), pp. 1171–1203. doi: 10.1111/j.1911-3846.2011.01144.x.
- Buijink, W. et al. (1996) The role, position and liability of the statutory auditor within the European Union. Luxembourg. Available at: https://publications.europa.eu/en/publication-detail/-/publication/af01a442-0c8d-40ce-bd03-a1066f5cffce.
- Carcello, J. V. and Nagy, A. L. (2004) 'Audit Firm Tenure and Fraudulent Financial Reporting', AUDITING: A Journal of Practice & Theory, 23(2), pp. 55–69. doi: 10.2308/aud.2004.23.2.55.
- Casterella, J. R. et al. (2004) 'Auditor Industry Specialization, Client Bargaining Power, and Audit Pricing', AUDITING: A Journal of Practice & Theory, 23(1), pp. 123–140. doi: 10.2308/aud.2004.23.1.123.
- Chang, W.-J., Chen, Y.-S. and Chan, M.-P. (2009) 'Impact of Audit Fee Deregulation on Audit-market Competition', Asia-Pacific Journal of Accounting & Economics. Taylor & Francis Group, 16(1), pp. 69–94. doi: 10.1080/16081625.2009.9720830.
- Che, L., Hope, O.-K. and Langli, J. (2016) 'Does the Big-4 Effect Exist When Reputation and Litigation Risks are Low? Evidence from Audit-Partner Auditee Pair Switches', SSRN Electronic Journal. doi: 10.2139/ssrn.2828224.
- Clatworthy, M. A. and Peel, M. J. (2013) 'The impact of voluntary audit and governance characteristics on accounting errors in private companies', Journal of Accounting and Public Policy. Elsevier, 32(3), pp. 1–25. doi: 10.1016/J.JACCPUBPOL.2013.02.005.
- Competition and Markets Authority, 2018. Statutory audit services market study. [Online]
 Available at:
 https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/media/5c17cf2ae5274a4664fa777b/Audit update pape
 <u>r S.pdf</u>
- Co-ordinating Group on Audit and Accounting Issues (2003) Final Report to the Secretary of State for Trade and Industry and the Chancellor of the Exchequer. doi: URN 03/567.
- Dedman, E. and Kausar, A. (2012) 'The impact of voluntary audit on credit ratings: evidence from UK private firms', Accounting and Business Research, 42(4), pp. 397–418. doi:

10.1080/00014788.2012.653761.

- Dekeyser, S. et al. (2017) Strategic Competition by Audit Firms. Available at: http://wp.unil.ch/earnet2015/files/2014/10/Strategic-Competition-by-Audit-Firms.pdf.
- Deng, M. et al. (2014) 'Do Joint Audits Improve or Impair Audit Quality?', Journal of Accounting Research. Wiley/Blackwell (10.1111), 52(5), pp. 1029–1060. doi: 10.1111/1475-679X.12060.
- Downing, J. and Langli, J. (2016) Audit Exemptions and The Quality of Firms' Internal Reporting Systems. Available at: http://home.bi.no/john.c.langli/paper/Langli RSQ 06.04.2016.pdf.
- Eshleman, J. D. and Lawson, B. P. (2017) 'Audit Market Structure and Audit Pricing', Accounting Horizons. American Accounting Association, 31(1), pp. 57–81. doi: 10.2308/acch-51603.
- Ettredge, M. L., Xu, Y. and Yi, H. S. (2014) 'Fair Value Measurements and Audit Fees: Evidence from the Banking Industry', AUDITING: A Journal of Practice & Theory. American Accounting Assocation, 33(3), pp. 33–58. doi: 10.2308/ajpt-50701.
- European Commission (2010) 'Green Paper Audit Policy: Lessons from the Crisis'. Brussels. doi: 52010DC0561.
- Feldman, E. R. (2006) 'A Basic Quantification of the Competitive Implications of the Demise of Arthur Andersen', Review of Industrial Organization, 29(3), pp. 193–212. doi: 10.1007/s11151-006-9117-5.
- Fields, L. P., Fraser, D. R. and Wilkins, M. S. (2004) 'An investigation of the pricing of audit services for financial institutions', Journal of Accounting and Public Policy. Elsevier, 23(1), pp. 53–77. doi: 10.1016/J.JACCPUBPOL.2003.11.003.
- Francis, J. R. and Ke, B. (2006) 'Disclosure of fees paid to auditors and the market valuation of earnings surprises', Review of Accounting Studies. Kluwer Academic Publishers-Plenum Publishers, 11(4), pp. 495–523. doi: 10.1007/s11142-006-9014-z.
- Francis, J. R., Michas, P. N. and Seavey, S. E. (2013) 'Does Audit Market Concentration Harm the Quality of Audited Earnings? Evidence from Audit Markets in 42 Countries*', Contemporary Accounting Research. Wiley/Blackwell (10.1111), 30(1), pp. 325–355. doi: 10.1111/j.1911-3846.2012.01156.x.
- Francis, J. R., Richard, C. and Vanstraelen, A. (2009) 'Assessing France's Joint Audit Requirement: Are Two Heads Better than One?', AUDITING: A Journal of Practice & Theory, 28(2), pp. 35–63. doi: 10.2308/aud.2009.28.2.35.
- FRC (2006) Promotion Audit Quality: Discussion Paper. Available at: www.frcpublications.com.
- Gaeremynck, A., Van Der Meulen, S. and Willekens, M. (2008) 'Audit-Firm Portfolio Characteristics and Client Financial Reporting Quality', European Accounting Review. Routledge, 17(2), pp. 243– 270. doi: 10.1080/09638180701705932.
- Geiger, M. A. and Raghunandan, K. (2002) 'Auditor Tenure and Audit Reporting Failures', AUDITING: A Journal of Practice & Theory, 21(1), pp. 67–78. doi: 10.2308/aud.2002.21.1.67.
- Gerakos, J. et al. (2015) 'Competition in the Audit Market: Policy Implications', Journal of Accounting Research, pp. 725–775. Available at: http://faculty.chicagobooth.edu/chad.syverson/research/auditcompetition.pdf.
- Gul, F. A., Tsui, J. and Dhaliwal, D. S. (2006) 'Non-audit services, auditor quality and the value

- relevance of earnings', Accounting and Finance. Wiley/Blackwell, 0(0), pp. 797–817. doi: 10.1111/j.1467-629X.2006.00189.x.
- Guo, Q., Koch, C. and Zhu, A. (2017) 'Joint audit, audit market structure, and consumer surplus', Review of Accounting Studies. Springer US, 22(4), pp. 1595–1627. doi: 10.1007/s11142-017-9429-8.
- Hay, D., Knechel, W. R. and Willekens, M. (no date) 'Introduction: The function of auditing', in The Routledge companion to auditing. Oxon: Routledge, pp. 1–10.
- Holm, C. and Thinggaard, F. (2014) 'Leaving a joint audit system: conditional fee reductions', Managerial Auditing Journal. Emerald Group Publishing Limited, 29(2), pp. 131–152. doi: 10.1108/MAJ-05-2013-0862.
- Holm, C. and Zaman, M. (2012) 'Regulating audit quality: Restoring trust and legitimacy', *Accounting Forum*, 36, pp. 51–61. doi: 10.1016/j.accfor.2011.11.004.
- Huang, T.-C., Chang, H. and Chiou, J.-R. (2016) 'Audit Market Concentration, Audit Fees, and Audit Quality: Evidence from China', *AUDITING: A Journal of Practice & Theory*. American Accounting Association, 35(2), pp. 121–145. doi: 10.2308/ajpt-51299.
- Humphrey, C., Loft, A. and Woods, M. (2009) 'The global audit profession and the international financial architecture: Understanding regulatory relationships at a time of financial crisis', pp. 810–825. doi: 10.1016/j.aos.2009.06.003.
- ICAEW (2002) *Audit Quality*. London. Available at: https://www.icaew.com/-/media/corporate/files/technical/audit-and-assurance/audit-quality/audit-quality-forum-shareholder-involvement/audit-quality-full-version.ashx?la=en.
- Johnson, V. E., Khurana, I. K. and Reynolds, J. K. (2002) 'Audit-Firm Tenure and the Quality of Financial Reports', Contemporary Accounting Research, 19(4), pp. 637–660. doi: 10.1506/LLTH-JXQV-8CEW-8MXD.
- Kallapur, S., Sankaraguruswamy, S. and Zang, Y. (2010) Audit market concentration and audit quality.
 Available at: http://ink.library.smu.edu.sg/soa_research/ttp://ink.library.smu.edu.sg/soa_research/1662.
- Kanagaretnam, K., Krishnan, G. V. and Lobo, G. J. (2010) 'An Empirical Analysis of Auditor Independence in the Banking Industry', *The Accounting Review*, 85(6), pp. 141–191. doi: 10.2308/accr.2010.85.6.2011.
- Keasey, K., Watson, R. and Wynarczyk, P. (1988) 'The Small Company Audit Qualification: A Preliminary Investigation', *Accounting and Business Research*. Taylor & Francis Group, 18(72), pp. 323–334. doi: 10.1080/00014788.1988.9729379.
- Khurana, I. and Raman, K. (2006) 'Do Investors Care about the Auditor's Economic Dependence on the Client?', *Contemporary Accounting Research*. Wiley/Blackwell (10.1111), 23(4), pp. 977–1016. doi: 10.1506/D171-8534-4458-K037.
- Kinney, W. R., Palmrose, Z.-V. and Scholz, S. (2004) 'Auditor Independence, Non-Audit Services, and Restatements: Was the U.S. Government Right?*', *Journal of Accounting Research*, 42(3), pp. 561–588. doi: 10.1111/j.1475-679X.2004.t01-1-00141.x.
- Knechel, W. R. (2016) 'Audit Quality and Regulation', *International Journal of Auditing*. Wiley/Blackwell (10.1111), 20(3), pp. 215–223. doi: 10.1111/jjau.12077.

- Koh, K., Rajgopal, S. and Srinivasan, S. (2013) 'Non-audit services and financial reporting quality: evidence from 1978 to 1980', *Review of Accounting Studies*. Springer US, 18(1), pp. 1–33. doi: 10.1007/s11142-012-9187-6.
- Köhler, A. G., Quick, R. and Willekens, M. (2016) 'The New European Audit Regulation Arena: Discussion of New Rules and Ideas for Future Research', *International Journal of Auditing*. Wiley/Blackwell (10.1111), 20(3), pp. 211–214. doi: 10.1111/ijau.12078.
- Krishnan, G. V. and Zhang, Y. (2014) 'Is there a relation between audit fee cuts during the global financial crisis and banks' financial reporting quality?', *Journal of Accounting and Public Policy*. Elsevier, 33(3), pp. 279–300. doi: 10.1016/J.JACCPUBPOL.2014.02.004.
- Krishnan, J., Sami, H. and Zhang, Y. (2005) 'Does the Provision of Nonaudit Services Affect Investor Perceptions of Auditor Independence?', *AUDITING: A Journal of Practice & Theory*, 24(2), pp. 111–135. doi: 10.2308/aud.2005.24.2.111.
- Kwon, S. Y., Lim, Y. and Simnett, R. (2014) 'The Effect of Mandatory Audit Firm Rotation on Audit Quality and Audit Fees: Empirical Evidence from the Korean Audit Market', *AUDITING: A Journal of Practice & Theory*. American Accounting Assocation, 33(4), pp. 167–196. doi: 10.2308/ajpt-50814.
- Langli, J. (2015) Evaluation of a change in the Norwegian legislation: The effects of making audit voluntary for small firms. Available at: http://home.bi.no/john.c.langli/paper/Langli-2015.03.28 Evaluation report English Summary(28p).pdf.
- Langli, J. and Willekens, M. (2018) 'Chapter 10: The Economics of Auditor Regulation', in *At the Forefront, Looking Ahead*. Universitetsforlaget, pp. 159–176. doi: 10.18261/9788215031583-2018-11.
- Lesage, C., Ratzinger-Sakel, N. V. S. and Kettunen, J. (2017) 'Consequences of the Abandonment of Mandatory Joint Audit: An Empirical Study of Audit Costs and Audit Quality Effects', European Accounting Review. Routledge, 26(2), pp. 311–339. doi: 10.1080/09638180.2016.1152558.
- Mcmeeking, K. (2009) Competition, Choice and Governance in the UK Audit Market: Interview Evidence. Edinburght: The Institute of Chartered Accountants of Scotland. Available at: https://www.icas.com/data/assets/pdf file/0003/7689/62-Competition-Choice-and-Governance-in-the-UK-Audit-Market-McMeeking-ICAS.pdf.
- Myers, J. N., Myers, L. A. and Omer, T. C. (2003) 'Exploring the Term of the Auditor-Client Relationship and the Quality of Earnings: A Case for Mandatory Auditor Rotation?', *The Accounting Review*, 78(3), pp. 779–799. doi: 10.2308/accr.2003.78.3.779.
- OECD (2009) Competition and Regulation in Auditing and Related Professions.
- Office., U. S. G. A. (2003) 'Public Accounting Firms: Mandated Study on Consolidation and Competition'. United States. General Accounting Office. Available at: https://digital.library.unt.edu/ark:/67531/metadc291140/.
- Office., U. S. G. A. (2008) 'Audits of Public Companies: Continued Concentration in Audit Market for Large Public Companies Does Not Call for Immediate Action'. United States. Government Accountability Office. Available at: https://digital.library.unt.edu/ark:/67531/metadc295880/.
- Oxera (2006) Competition and choice in the UK audit market Prepared for Department of Trade and Industry and Financial Reporting Council. Available at: https://www.oxera.com/wp-content/uploads/2018/03/Competition-and-choice-in-the-UK-audit-market.pdf.

- Oxera (2007) 'Ownership Rules of Audit Firms and their Consequences for Audit Market Concentration'. DG Internal Market and Services. Available at: https://ec.europa.eu/commission/index_en.
- Oxera (no date) *Auditors and the financial crisis*. Available at: https://www.oxera.com/wp-content/uploads/2018/03/Auditors-and-the-financial-crisis 1.pdf.
- Pearson, T. and Trompeter, G. (1994) 'Competition in the Market for Audit Services: The Effect of Supplier Concentration on Audit Fees', *Contemporary Accounting Research*. Wiley/Blackwell (10.1111), 11(1), pp. 115–135. doi: 10.1111/j.1911-3846.1994.tb00439.x.
- Public Oversight Board (POB) (2000) *The Panel on Audit Effectiveness: Reports and recommendations*. Stambford, CT.
- Reichelt, K. J. and Wang, D. (2010) 'National and office-specific measures of auditor industry expertise and effects on audit quality.' *Journal of Accounting Research*, 48(3), 647-686.
- Sharma, D. S. and Sidhu, J. (2001) 'Professionalism vs Commercialism: The Association Between Non-Audit Services (NAS) and Audit Independence', *Journal of Business Finance <html_ent glyph="@amp;" ascii="&"/> Accounting*. Wiley/Blackwell (10.1111), 28(5–6), pp. 563–594. doi: 10.1111/1468-5957.00386.
- Van Tendeloo, B. and Vanstraelen, A. (2008) 'Earnings Management and Audit Quality in Europe: Evidence from the Private Client Segment Market', European Accounting Review. Routledge, 17(3), pp. 447–469. doi: 10.1080/09638180802016684.
- The Association of Chartered Certified Accountants (2011) *Audit under fire: a review of the post-financial crisis inquiries.*
- 'The Role, the Position and the Liability of Statutory Auditors Within the European Union. Green Paper. COM (96) 338 final, 24 July 1996' (1996). Available at: http://aei.pitt.edu/1223/.
- UK House of Lords (2011) Auditors: Market Concentration and their Role. London. Available at: http://www.parliament.uk/hleconomicaffairsParliamentLivehttp://www.parliament.uk/business/lords.
- US Chamber of Commerce (2006) *Auditing: A Profession at Risk*. Washington, DC: U.S. Available at: https://www.uschamber.com/sites/default/files/legacy/reports/0601auditing.pdf.
- US Department of Treasury (2008) Final Report of the Advisory Committee on the Auditing Profession.
 Available at: https://www.treasury.gov/about/organizational-structure/offices/Documents/final-report.pdf.
- Vander Bauwhede, H., Willekens, M. and Gaeremynck, A. (2003) 'Audit firm size, public ownership, and firms' discretionary accruals management', *The International Journal of Accounting*. JAI, 38(1), pp. 1–22. doi: 10.1016/S0020-7063(03)00004-9.
- Zerni, M. et al. (2012) 'Do Joint Audits Improve Audit Quality? Evidence from Voluntary Joint Audits', European Accounting Review. Routledge, 21(4), pp. 731–765. doi: 10.1080/09638180.2012.678599.

ANNEX I. METHODOLOGY

Descriptive analysis of competition, concentration and costs

The quantitative analysis is based on the *Audit Analytics Europe* database which provides auditor-related information, such as audit fees, for European companies with securities trading on a stock exchange from 2013 onwards. We downloaded information on audit fees, total non-audit fees, auditor and auditee identity as well as the auditor's network for the EU28 Member States. Auditee location is determined in Audit Analytics Europe based on the location of the Auditee's headquarters. As the data for 2018 were still incomplete we restrict the sample period to 2013-2017. The data was extracted from Audit Analytics Europe in **October 2018**. After removing observations with missing values for audit fees the total number of companies included in the dataset equals 6 617 resulting in a dataset of 32 638 auditee-auditor-year observations. The distribution of the number of auditee-auditor observations per Member State per year is shown in Table Al-192.

Table Al- 1: The number of auditee-auditor observations per Member State per year

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|----------------------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Austria | 75 | 87 | 84 | 80 | 69 |
| Financial sector | 12 | 16 | 17 | 16 | 15 |
| Non-financial sector | 63 | 71 | 67 | 64 | 54 |
| Belgium | 69 | 136 | 144 | 136 | 130 |
| Financial sector | 9 | 23 | 23 | 22 | 19 |
| Non-financial sector | 60 | 113 | 121 | 114 | 111 |
| Bulgaria | 1 | 3 | 97 | 79 | 69 |
| Financial sector | 0 | 1 | 34 | 32 | 28 |
| Non-financial sector | 1 | 2 | 63 | 47 | 41 |
| Croatia | 8 | 13 | 18 | 16 | 11 |
| Financial sector | 0 | 1 | 1 | 2 | 2 |
| Non-financial sector | 8 | 12 | 17 | 14 | 9 |
| Cyprus | 37 | 67 | 74 | 68 | 55 |
| Financial sector | 8 | 15 | 16 | 16 | 11 |
| Non-financial sector | 29 | 52 | 58 | 52 | 44 |
| Czech Republic | 6 | 13 | 15 | 18 | 19 |
| Financial sector | 2 | 4 | 5 | 5 | 6 |
| Non-financial sector | 4 | 9 | 10 | 13 | 13 |
| Denmark | 163 | 179 | 186 | 174 | 152 |
| Financial sector | 44 | 51 | 56 | 51 | 39 |
| Non-financial sector | 119 | 128 | 130 | 123 | 113 |
| Estonia | 3 | 6 | 6 | 6 | 7 |
| Financial sector | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 | 1 |
| Non-financial sector | 2 | 5 | 5 | 5 | 6 |

 $^{^{92}}$ $\,$ Auditees with more than one auditor (joint audits) are considered multiple times in the tables.

| Finland | 142 | 168 | 176 | 174 | 152 |
|----------------------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Financial sector | 12 | 17 | 19 | 21 | 17 |
| Non-financial sector | 130 | 151 | 157 | 153 | 135 |
| France | 1197 | 1360 | 1343 | 1252 | 1134 |
| Financial sector | 128 | 144 | 150 | 146 | 144 |
| Non-financial sector | 1069 | 1216 | 1193 | 1106 | 990 |
| Germany | 478 | 618 | 610 | 583 | 529 |
| Financial sector | 70 | 97 | 99 | 87 | 77 |
| Non-financial sector | 408 | 521 | 511 | 496 | 452 |
| Greece | 16 | 32 | 48 | 46 | 50 |
| Financial sector | 7 | 10 | 10 | 10 | 10 |
| Non-financial sector | 9 | 22 | 38 | 36 | 40 |
| Hungary | 4 | 17 | 21 | 21 | 16 |
| Financial sector | 0 | 4 | 5 | 5 | 5 |
| Non-financial sector | 4 | 13 | 16 | 16 | 11 |
| Ireland | 86 | 92 | 97 | 84 | 69 |
| Financial sector | 8 | 9 | 8 | 7 | 7 |
| Non-financial sector | 78 | 83 | 89 | 77 | 62 |
| Italy | 71 | 295 | 331 | 315 | 267 |
| Financial sector | 16 | 55 | 64 | 61 | 55 |
| Non-financial sector | 55 | 240 | 267 | 254 | 212 |
| Latvia | 18 | 20 | 25 | 19 | 12 |
| Financial sector | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Non-financial sector | 17 | 18 | 22 | 16 | 10 |
| Lithuania | 4 | 10 | 15 | 14 | 11 |
| Financial sector | 1 | 2 | 3 | 3 | 2 |
| Non-financial sector | 4 | 10 | 15 | 14 | 11 |
| Luxembourg | 64 | 71 | 73 | 67 | 49 |
| Financial sector | 12 | 12 | 12 | 11 | 7 |
| Non-financial sector | 52 | 59 | 61 | 56 | 42 |
| Malta | 24 | 30 | 31 | 33 | 24 |
| Financial sector | 8 | 10 | 9 | 10 | 7 |
| Non-financial sector | 16 | 20 | 22 | 23 | 17 |
| Netherlands | 135 | 158 | 158 | 151 | 130 |
| Financial sector | 15 | 19 | 22 | 20 | 16 |
| Non-financial sector | 120 | 139 | 136 | 131 | 114 |
| Poland | 477 | 693 | 729 | 687 | 553 |
| Financial sector | 65 | 100 | 105 | 96 | 81 |
| Non-financial sector | 412 | 593 | 624 | 591 | 472 |
| Portugal | 37 | 56 | 56 | 57 | 51 |
| Financial sector | 8 | 8 | 7 | 8 | 7 |

| Non-financial sector | 29 | 48 | 49 | 49 | 44 |
|----------------------|------|------|------|------|------|
| Romania | 2 | 9 | 16 | 16 | 10 |
| Financial sector | 1 | 4 | 5 | 5 | 3 |
| Non-financial sector | 1 | 5 | 11 | 11 | 7 |
| Slovakia | 34 | 40 | 40 | 19 | 8 |
| Financial sector | 6 | 7 | 7 | 5 | 5 |
| Non-financial sector | 28 | 33 | 33 | 14 | 3 |
| Slovenia | 9 | 30 | 37 | 25 | 22 |
| Financial sector | 7 | 12 | 14 | 11 | 10 |
| Non-financial sector | 2 | 18 | 23 | 14 | 12 |
| Spain | 201 | 227 | 248 | 243 | 214 |
| Financial sector | 25 | 29 | 28 | 26 | 23 |
| Non-financial sector | 176 | 198 | 220 | 217 | 191 |
| Sweden | 708 | 760 | 783 | 786 | 694 |
| Financial sector | 54 | 60 | 56 | 63 | 57 |
| Non-financial sector | 654 | 700 | 727 | 723 | 637 |
| United Kingdom | 1636 | 1696 | 1676 | 1692 | 1542 |
| Financial sector | 470 | 491 | 483 | 488 | 450 |
| Non-financial sector | 1166 | 1205 | 1193 | 1204 | 1092 |
| EU Total | 5705 | 6886 | 7137 | 6861 | 6049 |
| Financial sector | 958 | 1142 | 1163 | 1135 | 1023 |
| Non-financial sector | 4716 | 5684 | 5878 | 5633 | 4945 |

In some analyses we split the sample based on the industry of the auditee. More specifically, we investigate two subsamples: the financial industry and the non-financial industry. In order to determine the industry of each auditee we use the **Nomenclature statistique des Activités économiques dans la Communauté Européenne (NACE)** industry classification. Financial firms are classified in Section K: Financial and insurance activities⁹³. As Audit Analytics Europe does not include NACE but the NAICS (North American Industry Classification System) industry classification, we were required to convert the NAICS classifications to NACE-codes⁹⁴. Table Al-1 also presents the number of auditee-auditor observations per Member State per year for the financial sector and the number of auditee-auditor observations per Member State per year for the non-financial sector.

Based on these observations we calculate the measures described below at Member State level. Furthermore, for each of these measures we also calculate the **EU average**; where we first construct a measure at the Member State level or calculate the average of the measure per Member state and than take the average of that measure over all Member States. As not all Member States are of equal size and some measures; most notably concentration and market share measures; are sensitive to the market size we also construct an **EU weighted average** in which each Member State outcome is weighted based on the size of the Member State's audit market of listed auditees (based on audit fees)

⁹³ https://ec.europa.eu/eurostat/documents/3859598/5902521/KS-RA-07-015-EN.PDF/dd5443f5-b886-40e4-920d-9df03590ff91?version=1.0.

We followed the NAIC to NACE correspondence table found at http://ec.europa.eu/eurostat/ramon/miscellaneous/index.cfm?TargetUrl=DSP_NACE_2_US_NAICS_2007.

relative to sum of the size of all EU28 Member States' audit markets of listed auditees. Finally, for some measures (such as audit fees) we also calculate **auditee average**: the average of all auditees in the sample irrespective of the country they originate from.

The following measures are calculated, where market share of audit firms is based on audit fees:

Concentration measures

We calculate the **Herfindahl-Hirschman index (HHI**) per Member State as the sum of the square of each audit firm's market share. Furthermore, we also calculate the **combined market share of the Big 4 audit firms**.

Competition

We calculate **Market Share Mobility** as the sum of the absolute change in market share of each audit firm from year t to year t+1. As an increase in market share of one firm implies a decrease for another firm, we divide this measure by 2. Furthermore, for each Member State we identify which audit firm is ranked first (the leader), second, third and fourth in 2013. We then track the **market share of these firms** in the years 2013 to 2017. We further construct the **percentage of discontinued auditor-client engagements**, which divides the number of clients per Member State that do not continue their engagement (in t) with their auditor in t-1 divided by the number of auditor-auditee engagements in t-1. Importantly, we do not include clients that discontinue their engagements with their auditor because of bankruptcy or delisting or because they are no longer included in our dataset. Furthermore we construct the **percentage of firms switching from a Big 4 to a (non-) Big4**, and vice versa.

Costs

We calculate the **average audit fee** and **the average non-audit fee per Member State**. As we want to ensure that changes in audit fees are not driven by changes in the composition of auditees in each year we calculate these measures on a balanced panel, meaning that an auditee has to be in our dataset for all years.

Split analyses

In chapter 5 we divide Member States into different groups based on the implementation of the provisions relating to mandatory audit firm rotation and whether joint audits result in an extension of the maximum engagement period. Therefore, we use different sources retrieved in **November 2018** on the implementation of the Audit Reform in the various Member States. We use information found on the website of Accountancy Europe⁹⁵ and the European Contact Group⁹⁶. We looked at the Member States based on the following criteria: the maximum initial duration period withut tendering or joint audits; whether the maximum initial period can be extended when using either a tender procedure or a joint auditor. Based on this criteria we calculate the longest engagement period that is possible when an auditee uses tendering and/or joint audits to extend the rotation period. We then calculate the median value of all Member States' maximum total rotation period and split the Member States in two groups based on this median. As in some Member States the regulations are stricter for banks or financial institutions we construct a separate MFR score for the financial industry and the non-financial industry. Note that some restrictions apply only to banks and not the whole non-financial industry. However, in the analyses we use the strictest regulation that is applicable to the non-financial industry.

https://www.accountancyeurope.eu/wp-content/uploads/Audit-policy-implementation-state-of-play_October-2018.pdf.

http://www.8cld.eu/ECGDashboard/ECG%20Dashboard%20-%20EU%20Audit%20legislation%20-%208%20February%202018%20%20-%20EXTERNAL.pdf.

The scoring of each Member State can be found in Table Al-2 for the non- financial firms and Table Al-3 for the financial firms.

Table Al- 2: Construction of the MFR score for the non-financial sector

| | Maximum initial rotation period without joint audits or tendering | Can rotation period be extended using tendering? If so, how long can the rotation period be extended? | Can rotation period be extended using a joint audit? If so, how long can the rotation period be extended? | Maximum total rotation period |
|----------------|---|---|---|----------------------------------|
| Austria | 10 years | NO | NO * | 10 |
| Belgium | 9 years | YES, 9 years | YES, 15 years | 24 |
| Bulgaria | 7 years | NO | NO | 7 |
| Croatia | 10 years | Yes, 10 years | YES, 10 years | 20 |
| Cyprus | 10 years | YES, 10 years | YES, 14 years | 24 |
| Czech Republic | 10 years | YES, 10 years | NO | 20 |
| Denmark | 10 years | YES, 10 years | YES, 14 years | 24 |
| Estonia | 10 years | YES, 10 years | NO | 20 |
| Finland | 10 years | YES, 10 years | YES, 14 years | 24 |
| France | 10 years | YES, 6 years | YES, 14 years | 24 |
| Germany | 10 years | YES, 10 years | YES, 14 years | 24 |
| Greece | 10 years | YES , 10 years | NO | 20 |
| Hungary | 10 years | NO | NO | 10 |
| Ireland | 10 years | NO | NO | 10 |
| Italy | 9 years | NO | NO | 9 |
| Latvia | 10 years | YES, 10 years | NO | 20 |
| Lithuania | 10 years | NO | NO | 10 |
| Luxembourg | 10 years | YES, 10 years | NO | 20 |
| Malta | 10 years | YES, 10 years | NO | 20 |
| Netherlands | 10 years | NO | NO | 10 |
| Poland | 5 years | NO | NO | 5 |
| Portugal | 8 or 9 years | YES, 10 years | NO | 10 |
| Romania | 10 years | YES, 10 years | NO | 20 |
| Slovakia | 10 years | YES, 10 years | NO | 20 |
| Slovenia | 10 years | NO | NO | 10 |
| Spain | 10 years | NO | YES, 4years | 14 |
| Sweden | 10 years | YES, 10 years | YES, 4 years | 20 |
| United Kingdom | 10 years | YES, 10 years | NO | 20 |

Table Al- 3: Construction of the MFR score for the financial sector

| | Maximum initial rotation period without joint audits or tendering | Can rotation period be extended using tendering? If so, how long can the rotation period be extended? | Can rotation period be extended using a joint audit? If so, how long can the rotation period be extended? | Maximum total rotation period |
|----------------|---|---|---|----------------------------------|
| Austria | 10 years | NO | NO * | 10 |
| Belgium | 9 years | YES, 9 years | YES, 15 years | 24 |
| Bulgaria | 7 years | NO | NO | 7 |
| Croatia | 10 years | Yes, 10 years | YES, 10 years | 20 |
| Cyprus | 9 years | NO | NO | 9 |
| Czech Republic | 10 years | YES, 10 years | NO | 20 |
| Denmark | 10 years | YES, 10 years | YES, 14 years | 24 |
| Estonia | 10 years | YES, 10 years | NO | 20 |
| Finland | 10 years | YES, 10 years | YES, 14 years | 24 |
| France | 10 years | YES, 6 years | YES, 14 years | 24 |
| Germany | 10 years | YES, 10 years | YES, 14 years | 24 |
| Greece | 5 years | YES , 10 years | NO | 15 |
| Hungary | 8 years | NO | NO | 8 |
| Ireland | 10 years | NO | NO | 10 |
| Italy | 9 years | NO | NO | 9 |
| Latvia | 10 years | YES, 10 years | NO | 20 |
| Lithuania | 10 years | NO | NO | 10 |
| Luxembourg | 10 years | YES, 10 years | NO | 20 |
| Malta | 10 years | YES, 10 years | NO | 20 |
| Netherlands | 10 years | NO | NO | 10 |
| Poland | 5 years | NO | NO | 5 |
| Portugal | 8 or 9 years | YES, extendable up to 10 years | NO | 10 |
| Romania | 10 years | YES, 10 years | NO | 20 |
| Slovakia | 10 years | YES, 10 years | NO | 20 |
| Slovenia | 10 years | NO | NO | 10 |
| Spain | 10 years | NO | YES, 4years | 14 |
| Sweden | 10 years | NO | YES, 4 years | 14 |
| United Kingdom | 10 years | YES, 10 years | NO | 20 |

We also perform the split analyses based on whether the maximum rotation period be extended using a joint audit or not (in chapter 5.2). The relevant classification can be found in the column 'Can rotation period be extended using tendering? If so, how long can the rotation period be extended?' in Table Al-2 and Table Al-3 above.

Multivariate audit fee models: non-financial sector

For this analysis, we start with the 26,856 auditor-auditees for which we have audit fees available in the period 2013-2017. As we only need one observation per auditee-year for this analysis, we aggregate the fees and non-auditfees of joint audits and retain only one observation leading to a reduced sample of 21,797 observations. To obtain financial information, we need information from the dataset **Orbis**. After matching the Audit Analytics Europe dataset with Orbis and removing observations with missing values for the control variables we obtain a final sample of 18,442 observations.

On this sample, we estimate the following audit fee model:

```
 LNFEE_t \ OR \ LNNASFEE_t = \alpha_0 + \ \alpha_1 *POSTREFORM_t + \alpha_2 *JOINT_t + \alpha_3 *SIZE_t + \alpha_4 *DEBT_t + \alpha_5 *ROA_t \\ + \alpha_6 *LOSS_t + \alpha_7 *YEAREND_t + \alpha_8 *INITIALYEAR_t + \alpha_9 *BIG4_t + \alpha_{10} *LEADER_t + \\ country \ and \ industry \ fixed \ effects + \ \epsilon
```

The variables are defined as follows:

LNFEE The natural logarithm of the audit fee paid by the auditee.

LNNASFEE The natural logarithm of the total non-audit fee paid by the auditee.

POSTREFORM Dummy variable equal to one if the fiscal year end was after 17 June 2016, zero

otherwise.

JOINT Dummy variable equal to one if there is a joint audit.

SIZE The natural logarithm of the auditee's total assets.

DEBT The ratio of long-term debt divided by total assets of the auditee.

ROA Net income divided by total assets of the auditee.

LOSS Dummy variable set equal to one if the company reports a loss, and zero

otherwise.

YEAREND Dummy variable set equal to one if the auditee has a December 31st fiscal year-

end.

INITIALYEAR Dummy variable equal to one if one of the auditors is in the first year of tenure with

the client, and zero otherwise. For observations in 2013 this variable is always

zero.

BIG4 Dummy variable equal to one if the client is audited by one of the BIG4, zero

otherwise.

YEAREND an indicator variable set equal to one if the company has a December year end,

and zero otherwise.

Industry Based on NACE main sectors.

All continuous non-logged variables are winsorized at 1 %. We further perform split analyses based on (i) whether the **audit firm is audited by a BIG4** auditor or not, and (ii) whether **the**

ratio of non-audit fees over audit fees is bigger than 70 % prior to the implementation of the reform (2015).

Multivariate audit fee models: financial sector

For the financial PIE subsample, we have a similar approach. From Audit Analytics we identify 4,639 auditee-year observations all of which are in the financial services industry and for which we have data on audit fees, non-audit fees, and total fees. Afterwards, we match them with financial data from Orbis resulting in a final subsample of 3,722 auditee-year obersvations.

On this sample, we estimate the following audit fee model:

DEPENDENTt = $\alpha 0 + \alpha 1*POSTREFORMt + \alpha 2*JOINTt + \alpha 3*SIZEt + \alpha 4*ROAt + \alpha 5*LOSSt \alpha 6*YEARENDt + \alpha 7*INITIALYEARt + \alpha 8*BIG4t + \alpha 9*LEADERt + \alpha 10*BANKt + \alpha 11*INSURANCEt + country fixed effects + \alpha 10*BANKt + \alpha 11*INSURANCET + \alpha 10*BANKT + \alpha 10*BANTT + \al$

With DEPENDENT:

LNFEE The natural logarithm of the audit fee paid by the auditee.

LNNASFEE The natural logarithm of the total non-audit fee paid by the auditee.

LNTOTALFEE The natural logarithm of the total fee paid by the auditee.

The test and control variables are defined as follows:

POSTREFORM Dummy variable equal to one if the fiscal year end was after 17 June 2016, zero

otherwise.

JOINT Dummy variable equal to one if there is a joint audit.

SIZE The natural logarithm of the auditee's total assets.

ROA Net income divided by total assets of the auditee.

LOSS Dummy variable set equal to one if the company reports a loss, and zero otherwise.

YEAREND Dummy variable set equal to one if the auditee has a December 31st fiscal year-end.

INITIALYEAR Dummy variable equal to one if one of the auditors is in the first year of tenure with

the client, and zero otherwise. For observations in 2013 this variable is always zero.

BIG4 Dummy variable equal to one if the client is audited by one of the BIG4, zero

otherwise.

YEAREND Dummy variable set equal to one if the company has a December year end, and zero

otherwise.

BANK Dummy variable set equal to one if the company is a commercial bank, and zero

otherwise.

INSURANCE Dummy variable set equal to one if the company is an insurance ccompany, and zero

otherwise.

Surveys

PIE Survey

In **December 2018**, we sent out two surveys: one to financial sector PIEs and one to non-financial listed PIEs. First, we wanted to send an online survey to **CFOs** of all **financial sector companies** active in the EU28. In order to obtain contact information of the relevant CFOs we contacted the **banking association** of each Member State, but mainly due to the GDPR regulation, it was not possible to get such information. In December 2018, the **European Banking Federation** sent a link of our survey to its members with an invitation to distribute the survey to their members. Second, the email addresses of non-financial sector auditees were obtained from Orbis and the survey was sent to those email addresses. Annex IV reports the survey questions of the Auditee Survey.

Audit Firm Survey

In **November 2018**, we sent out a survey to audit leaders in **7 Audit Firms** (4 Big 4 and 3 non-Big 4) active in the EU28. In order to obtain relevant contact information we asked the **international networks of each** audit firm to distribute the survey among its members. In total, 180 (local) audit leaders received an invitation to administer our questionnaire. The survey was administered in November-December 2018. 85 usable surveys were returned, 61 from Big 4 firms and 24 from non-Big 4 firms. This is an overall response rate of 47 % (54 % for Big 4 firms and 31 % for non-Big 4 firms). Annex Ill reports the survey questions of the Audit Firm Survey.

Interviews

On the 9 January 2019, we organised a conference call with three persons working in DG Competition at the European Commission, ECN and private enforcement.

The goal of this conference call was to address the following research question: 'Are there inforcement actions taken by national competent authorities, and if so what did they reveal?'. We used a semi-structured interview method.

On 14 December 2018, we had an interview with two persons from Accountancy-Europe. They provided us with useful information on details of the Audit Reform.

We also had calls with representatives of the seven audit firms that participated in the audit firm survey to explain to purpose of the survey and to ask for cooperation in administering the surveys in their network.

We organized a pilot test of the audit firm survey with three audit partners from different audit firms.

ANNEX II. TABLES OF GRAPHS

Table All-1: Static measures of concentration, competition and costs for the aggregate EU audit market

| | | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | | | |
|----------------------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--|--|--|
| | | | PRE | | TRANS | POST | | | |
| | Concentration | | | | | | | | |
| | нні | 0.3998 | 0.3289 | 0.3001 | 0.3213 | 0.3278 | | | |
| EU averages | Combined B4 market share | 88.55% | 84.99% | 88.00% | 87.89% | 88.29% | | | |
| F11 | нні | 0.2686 | 0.2635 | 0.2684 | 0.2653 | 0.2613 | | | |
| EU weighted averages | Combined B4 market share | 91.21% | 91.36% | 91.66% | 89.36% | 89.79% | | | |
| | Market share | evolution of th | e | | | | | | |
| | leader 2013 | 51.34% | 43.92% | 40.62% | 39.75% | 40.57% | | | |
| EU | n2 in 2013 | 24.08% | 23.83% | 21.66% | 20.90% | 20.68% | | | |
| averages | n3 in 2013 | 15.89% | 16.74% | 16.47% | 18.10% | 18.16% | | | |
| | n4 in 2013 | 8.69% | 10.43% | 10.40% | 11.74% | 11.97% | | | |
| EU | leader 2013 | 38.86% | 37.52% | 39.19% | 37.10% | 34.79% | | | |
| weighted | n2 in 2013 | 23.99% | 23.95% | 22.07% | 20.64% | 20.86% | | | |
| averages | n3 in 2013 | 17.94% | 18.35% | 17.99% | 19.22% | 18.80% | | | |
| | n4 in 2013 | 10.84% | 11.57% | 12.21% | 14.72% | 16.05% | | | |
| | Costs [€] | | | | | | | | |
| EU | Average fees | 856,692.02 | 877,476.66 | 943,603.82 | 977,649.61 | 1,014,003.51 | | | |
| averages | Average non-audit fees | 373,395.52 | 400,563.64 | 441,771.27 | 417,385.38 | 303,894.77 | | | |
| EU | Average fees | 1,485,623.13 | 1,534,971.56 | 1,640,637.19 | 1,704,472.62 | 1,794,540.24 | | | |
| weighted averages | Average non-audit fees | 573,102.05 | 616,155.04 | 675,469.72 | 632,109.35 | 528,002.78 | | | |

Table AII-2: Dynamic measures of competition for the aggregate EU audit market

| | | 2013 - 2014 | 2014 - 2015 | 2015 - 2016 | 2016 - 2017 |
|----------------------|--|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| | Market share mobility | 0.0862 | 0.1170 | 0.0996 | 0.1394 |
| EU | Percentage of discontinued auditor-client engagements (for clients having auditors in t and t-1) | 7.75% | 10.08% | 11.55% | 20.62% |
| averages | percentage of B4> B4 * | 50.02% | 35.48% | 44.74% | 54.79% |
| | percentage of B4> NB4 * | 17.09% | 12.96% | 5.46% | 8.00% |
| | percentage of NB4> B4 * | 6.53% | 15.63% | 17.44% | 7.02% |
| | percentage of NB4> NB4 * | 26.36% | 35.93% | 32.36% | 30.19% |
| | Market Share mobility | 0.0323 | 0.0499 | 0.0795 | 0.0756 |
| EU | Percentage of discontinued auditor-client engagements (for clients having auditors in t and t-1) | 6.07% | 10.77% | 11.97% | 12.02% |
| weighted averages | percentage of B4> B4 * | 40.63% | 29.35% | 37.53% | 41.22% |
| | percentage of B4> NB4 * | 16.82% | 13.69% | 8.46% | 13.30% |
| | percentage of NB4> B4 * | 8.07% | 14.01% | 12.58% | 8.27% |
| | percentage of NB4> NB4 * | 33.50% | 42.90% | 41.43% | 37.15% |

^{*}Switches as percentage of total switches

Table All-3: Analysis of auditees changing audit firm types for the aggregate EU audit market

| | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | | | |
|--|-----------------|-------------|---------|---------|--|--|--|
| Percentages of switchers changing firm types | | | | | | | |
| % of switches from B4 going to NB4 | 29.27% | 31.81% | 18.39% | 24.40% | | | |
| % of switches from NB4 going to B4 | 19.48% | 24.61% | 23.28% | 18.19% | | | |
| Median audit fees of switchers | | | | | | | |
| % of switches from B4 going to B4 | 260.00€ | 368.50 € | 458.00€ | 256.00€ | | | |
| % of switches from B4 going to NB4 | 63.80 € | 81.50 € | 59.84€ | 57.82€ | | | |
| % of switches from NB4 going to B4 | 50.17€ | 50.52€ | 46.93 € | 43.88€ | | | |
| % of switches from NB4 going to NB4 | 11.80 € | 11.94 € | 17.69€ | 14.40 € | | | |
| % of switchers in each size bracket switching to N | lon-Big 4 - Aud | litfees (€) | | | | | |
| 0-25000 | 79.35% | 84.76% | 85.16% | 85.43% | | | |
| 25000-50000 | 51.52% | 61.43% | 61.90% | 54.79% | | | |
| 50000-75000 | 72.22% | 56.76% | 69.57% | 63.04% | | | |
| 75000-100000 | 50.00% | 75.00% | 66.67% | 59.26% | | | |
| 100k-250k | 17.65% | 49.37% | 44.87% | 45.10% | | | |
| 250k-500k | 26.92% | 21.05% | 10.71% | 24.39% | | | |
| 500k-1000k | 13.33% | 3.33% | 8.57% | 11.11% | | | |
| >1000k | 14.81% | 5.88% | 1.69% | 5.26% | | | |

Table All-4: Static measures or concentration, competition and costs for the financial sector

| | | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | | |
|----------------------|-----------------------------|-----------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--|--|
| | | | PRE | <u> </u> | TRANS | POST | | |
| | Concentration | | | | | | | |
| EU | нні | 0.4673 | 0.4905 | 0.4778 | 0.4702 | 0.4921 | | |
| averages | Combined B4 market share | 85.49% | 90.83% | 91.42% | 89.20% | 88.91% | | |
| EU | нні | 0.3866 | 0.3657 | 0.3855 | 0.3740 | 0.3436 | | |
| weighted averages | Combined B4 market share | 92.23% | 92.89% | 93.20% | 85.73% | 87.00% | | |
| | Market share of | leaders, n2, n3 | and n4 | | | | | |
| | leader 2013 | 62.56% | 52.06% | 50.41% | 45.50% | 44.15% | | |
| EU | n2 in 2013 | 23.56% | 21.42% | 23.58% | 23.54% | 26.88% | | |
| averages | n3 in 2013 | 12.27% | 19.56% | 16.06% | 19.58% | 16.03% | | |
| | n4 in 2013 | 5.51% | 9.22% | 8.18% | 12.39% | 15.46% | | |
| | leader 2013 | 49.36% | 44.64% | 49.66% | 41.79% | 33.08% | | |
| EU weighted | n2 in 2013 | 22.56% | 22.24% | 19.01% | 18.04% | 23.97% | | |
| averages | n3 in 2013 | 15.55% | 17.80% | 15.82% | 18.00% | 17.68% | | |
| | n4 in 2013 | 8.11% | 9.63% | 8.99% | 15.54% | 16.38% | | |
| | Costs [€] | | | | | | | |
| EU | Average fees | 1,715,726.94 | 1,732,020.33 | 1,817,426.77 | 2,209,625.09 | 2,362,688.89 | | |
| averages | Average non- audit fees | 791,193.34 | 965,014.58 | 1,152,619.23 | 1,070,685.07 | 791,088.67 | | |
| EU | Average fees | 3,058,194.25 | 3,087,353.60 | 3,121,298.98 | 4,955,656.40 | 5,320,942.66 | | |
| weighted averages | Average non- audit fees | 1,311,933.96 | 1,596,872.92 | 1,814,015.93 | 1,871,736.61 | 1,288,551.26 | | |

Table AII-5: Dynamic measures of competition for the financial sector

| | | 2013 - 2014 | 2014 - 2015 | 2015 - 2016 | 2016 - 2017 |
|----------------------|--|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| | Market share mobility | 0.1185 | 0.1420 | 0.1135 | 0.1055 |
| EU | Percentage of discontinued auditor-client engagements (for clients having auditors in t and t-1) | 5.48% | 9.80% | 10.66% | 19.24% |
| averages | percentage of B4> B4 * | 54.84% | 43.29% | 59.09% | 52.58% |
| | percentage of B4> NB4 * | 28.71% | 17.41% | 3.31% | 12.72% |
| | percentage of NB4> B4 * | 2.92% | 2.79% | 9.86% | 2.08% |
| | percentage of NB4> NB4 * | 13.53% | 36.51% | 27.74% | 32.62% |
| | Market Share mobility | 0.0536 | 0.0883 | 0.1422 | 0.1321 |
| EU | Percentage of discontinued auditor-client engagements (for clients having auditors in t and t-1) | 7.08% | 7.35% | 14.77% | 15.38% |
| weighted averages | percentage of B4> B4 * | 36.53% | 22.23% | 39.47% | 49.27% |
| | percentage of B4> NB4 * | 35.58% | 16.91% | 4.20% | 9.58% |
| | percentage of NB4> B4 * | 7.41% | 4.04% | 14.44% | 7.89% |
| | percentage of NB4> NB4 * | 15.23% | 39.86% | 38.42% | 31.98% |

^{*}Switches as percentage of total switches

Table All-6: Analysis of auditees changing audit firm types for the financial sector

| | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | | | |
|--|----------------|--------------|---------|----------|--|--|--|
| Percentages of switchers changing firm types | | | | | | | |
| % of switches from B4 going to NB4 | 49.34% | 43.20% | 9.61% | 16.28% | | | |
| % of switches from NB4 going to B4 | 32.72% | 9.20% | 27.32% | 19.80% | | | |
| Median audit fees of switchers | | | | | | | |
| % of switches from B4 going to B4 | 166.00€ | 180.00€ | 652.90€ | 125.65 € | | | |
| % of switches from B4 going to NB4 | 73.67 € | 86.10 € | 69.95 € | 55.00€ | | | |
| % of switches from NB4 going to B4 | 28.56 € | 87.19€ | 33.77 € | 33.89€ | | | |
| % of switches from NB4 going to NB4 | 6.98€ | 12.40 € | 17.76€ | 9.56€ | | | |
| % of switchers in each size bracket switching to N | on-Big 4 – Aud | lit fees (€) | | | | | |
| 0-25000 | 75% | 93.55% | 89.29% | 82.05% | | | |
| 25000-50000 | 50% | 60% | 29.17% | 43.48% | | | |
| 50000-75000 | | 100% | 62.50% | 71.43% | | | |
| 75000-100000 | 0% | 60% | 100% | 57.14% | | | |
| 100k-250k | 25% | 33.33% | 54.55% | 55.56% | | | |
| 250k-500k | 50% | 33.33% | 0 % | 0% | | | |
| 500k-1000k | 0% | 0% | 0% | | | | |
| >1000k | 20% | 0% | 0% | 0% | | | |

Table All-7: Split HHI and Combined Big 4 market share per size quintile for non-financial and financial sector

| | | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|---------------|--------------------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| | нні | | | | | |
| | Smallest size quintile | 0.2025 | 0.1856 | 0.1957 | 0.1996 | 0.1949 |
| | Size quintile 2 | 0.1757 | 0.1773 | 0.1655 | 0.1670 | 0.1693 |
| Non-financial | Size quintile 3 | 0.2916 | 0.2680 | 0.2333 | 0.2470 | 0.2539 |
| | Size quintile 4 | 0.2352 | 0.2341 | 0.2374 | 0.2359 | 0.2364 |
| | Largest size quintile | 0.2981 | 0.2925 | 0.2990 | 0.2937 | 0.2879 |
| | Smallest size quintile | 0.5119 | 0.4189 | 0.4188 | 0.3871 | 0.3797 |
| | Size quintile 2 | 0.4058 | 0.4099 | 0.3064 | 0.1936 | 0.1799 |
| Financial | Size quintile 3 | 0.6630 | 0.6348 | 0.6113 | 0.6025 | 0.6723 |
| | Size quintile 4 | 0.4382 | 0.4077 | 0.3924 | 0.3883 | 0.3816 |
| | Largest size quintile | 0.4363 | 0.4188 | 0.4469 | 0.4269 | 0.3684 |
| | Combined Big 4 market sh | are | | | | |
| | Smallest size quintile | 56.62% | 55.61% | 58.60% | 55.79% | 44.78% |
| | Size quintile 2 | 61.14% | 61.32% | 60.65% | 58.55% | 58.66% |
| Non-financial | Size quintile 3 | 81.44% | 81.34% | 79.47% | 79.89% | 79.81% |
| | Size quintile 4 | 85.08% | 85.65% | 85.55% | 85.27% | 84.60% |
| | Largest size quintile | 93.68% | 94.10% | 94.46% | 91.89% | 92.30% |
| | Smallest size quintile | 59.93% | 59.38% | 62.02% | 61.02% | 34.16% |
| | Size quintile 2 | 66.14% | 66.87% | 58.87% | 52.21% | 49.87% |
| Financial | Size quintile 3 | 90.14% | 89.55% | 90.89% | 88.34% | 92.39% |
| | Size quintile 4 | 84.73% | 87.51% | 87.08% | 84.85% | 84.55% |
| | Largest size quintile | 92.76% | 93.55% | 94.23% | 86.48% | 87.44% |

Table AII-8: Herfindahl index for each EU Member State's aggregate market

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|----------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| COUNTRY | | PRE | | TRANS | POST |
| Austria | 0.2742 | 0.2764 | 0.2500 | 0.2416 | 0.2329 |
| Belgium | 0.2324 | 0.2280 | 0.2385 | 0.2959 | 0.2646 |
| Bulgaria | 1.0000 | 0.8739 | 0.1468 | 0.4655 | 0.2958 |
| Croatia | 0.6499 | 0.3716 | 0.4483 | 0.8337 | 0.5488 |
| Cyprus | 0.3197 | 0.2948 | 0.2959 | 0.3198 | 0.3219 |
| Czech Republic | 0.8229 | 0.5981 | 0.3654 | 0.3204 | 0.3608 |
| Denmark | 0.2764 | 0.2318 | 0.2584 | 0.3016 | 0.3969 |
| Estonia | 0.9096 | 0.4053 | 0.3935 | 0.3025 | 0.3637 |
| Finland | 0.3549 | 0.3377 | 0.3048 | 0.3772 | 0.4037 |
| France | 0.1928 | 0.1909 | 0.1873 | 0.1904 | 0.1922 |
| Germany | 0.3436 | 0.3378 | 0.3429 | 0.3532 | 0.3511 |
| Greece | 0.3523 | 0.3002 | 0.2659 | 0.2812 | 0.3410 |
| Hungary | 0.6232 | 0.4742 | 0.4090 | 0.3714 | 0.5447 |
| Ireland | 0.2801 | 0.2947 | 0.2979 | 0.2877 | 0.3025 |
| Italy | 0.3538 | 0.2828 | 0.2738 | 0.2664 | 0.2622 |
| Latvia | 0.2600 | 0.2292 | 0.1868 | 0.1797 | 0.2362 |
| Lithuania | 0.3843 | 0.4030 | 0.5716 | 0.4557 | 0.3761 |
| Luxembourg | 0.2669 | 0.2743 | 0.2648 | 0.2520 | 0.2642 |
| Malta | 0.2641 | 0.2417 | 0.3646 | 0.3417 | 0.4612 |
| Netherlands | 0.2898 | 0.2756 | 0.2560 | 0.2685 | 0.2643 |
| Poland | 0.1731 | 0.1658 | 0.1652 | 0.1782 | 0.1875 |
| Portugal | 0.2774 | 0.2906 | 0.2912 | 0.2985 | 0.2684 |
| Romania | 0.5258 | 0.2213 | 0.2331 | 0.2708 | 0.2964 |
| Slovakia | 0.4639 | 0.3755 | 0.3237 | 0.3558 | 0.4887 |
| Slovenia | 0.4274 | 0.3620 | 0.3660 | 0.4067 | 0.3962 |
| Spain | 0.3433 | 0.3445 | 0.3304 | 0.2415 | 0.2371 |
| Sweden | 0.2679 | 0.2719 | 0.2919 | 0.2719 | 0.2719 |
| United Kingdom | 0.2632 | 0.2565 | 0.2784 | 0.2673 | 0.2482 |

Table AII-9: Big 4 market share for each EU Member State's aggregate market (expressed in decimals)

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|----------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| COUNTRY | | PRE | | TRANS | POST |
| Austria | 0.8383 | 0.8372 | 0.8280 | 0.8239 | 0.7917 |
| Belgium | 0.9617 | 0.9404 | 0.9350 | 0.9200 | 0.8965 |
| Bulgaria | 0.0000 | 0.0000 | 0.0373 | 0.0307 | 0.0161 |
| Croatia | 0.8256 | 0.5766 | 0.6621 | 0.9398 | 0.9075 |
| Cyprus | 0.9689 | 0.9577 | 0.9459 | 0.9585 | 0.9583 |
| Czech Republic | 0.9803 | 0.9791 | 0.9752 | 0.9625 | 0.9689 |
| Denmark | 0.9789 | 0.9134 | 0.9550 | 0.9455 | 0.9743 |
| Estonia | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 0.8873 | 0.9437 |
| Finland | 0.9889 | 0.9828 | 0.9773 | 0.9837 | 0.9760 |
| France | 0.7979 | 0.7988 | 0.7945 | 0.7838 | 0.8020 |
| Germany | 0.9504 | 0.9456 | 0.9526 | 0.9561 | 0.9608 |
| Greece | 0.9505 | 0.9471 | 0.9146 | 0.9222 | 0.8342 |
| Hungary | 1.0000 | 0.9047 | 0.9035 | 0.8873 | 0.9533 |
| Ireland | 0.9845 | 0.9797 | 0.9834 | 0.9806 | 0.9792 |
| Italy | 0.9874 | 0.9796 | 0.9827 | 0.9831 | 0.9855 |
| Latvia | 0.8499 | 0.7929 | 0.8423 | 0.8128 | 0.8107 |
| Lithuania | 0.4967 | 0.7074 | 0.9729 | 0.9941 | 1.0000 |
| Luxembourg | 0.9638 | 0.9663 | 0.9694 | 0.9514 | 0.9483 |
| Malta | 0.8132 | 0.7885 | 0.8840 | 0.8540 | 0.9505 |
| Netherlands | 0.9910 | 0.9741 | 0.9709 | 0.9722 | 0.9713 |
| Poland | 0.8140 | 0.8055 | 0.7600 | 0.7836 | 0.8041 |
| Portugal | 0.9539 | 0.9620 | 0.9479 | 0.9515 | 0.9446 |
| Romania | 1.0000 | 0.3633 | 0.7823 | 0.8407 | 0.8473 |
| Slovakia | 0.9454 | 0.9365 | 0.9411 | 0.9927 | 1.0000 |
| Slovenia | 0.9923 | 0.9759 | 0.9416 | 0.9643 | 0.9442 |
| Spain | 0.8971 | 0.9063 | 0.8972 | 0.6533 | 0.6848 |
| Sweden | 0.9053 | 0.9176 | 0.9233 | 0.9166 | 0.9073 |
| United Kingdom | 0.9571 | 0.9584 | 0.9598 | 0.9567 | 0.9613 |

Table All-10: Herfindahl index for each Member State's financial sector

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|----------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| COUNTRY | | PRE | | TRANS | POST |
| Austria | 0.2907 | 0.2916 | 0.2499 | 0.2426 | 0.3413 |
| Belgium | 0.3459 | 0.3206 | 0.3180 | 0.2861 | 0.2397 |
| Bulgaria | 0.0000 | 1.0000 | 0.2287 | 0.2899 | 0.8058 |
| Croatia | 0.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 0.8048 | 0.8128 |
| Cyprus | 0.8468 | 0.5984 | 0.6633 | 0.6949 | 0.7332 |
| Czech Republic | 0.6154 | 0.6042 | 0.5258 | 0.5410 | 0.5030 |
| Denmark | 0.2591 | 0.2750 | 0.4410 | 0.4461 | 0.4993 |
| Estonia | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 |
| Finland | 0.4483 | 0.3908 | 0.3731 | 0.3752 | 0.3843 |
| France | 0.2185 | 0.2207 | 0.2247 | 0.2268 | 0.2297 |
| Germany | 0.6196 | 0.6235 | 0.6192 | 0.6294 | 0.6195 |
| Greece | 0.4275 | 0.3912 | 0.3337 | 0.3754 | 0.4785 |
| Hungary | 0.0000 | 0.4286 | 0.6733 | 0.6713 | 0.4222 |
| Ireland | 0.4956 | 0.4823 | 0.5214 | 0.5469 | 0.5415 |
| Italy | 0.3566 | 0.3199 | 0.2687 | 0.2713 | 0.2579 |
| Latvia | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 | 1.0000 |
| Lithuania | 0.6498 | 0.4557 | 0.5134 | 0.5502 | 0.6632 |
| Luxembourg | 0.3096 | 0.3592 | 0.3437 | 0.2718 | 0.3160 |
| Malta | 0.7309 | 0.5031 | 0.4680 | 0.3566 | 0.3511 |
| Netherlands | 0.2492 | 0.2424 | 0.2457 | 0.2911 | 0.2654 |
| Poland | 0.4497 | 0.3890 | 0.4858 | 0.5737 | 0.5302 |
| Portugal | 1.0000 | 0.4147 | 0.2329 | 0.2360 | 0.3508 |
| Romania | 0.8422 | 0.5004 | 0.5141 | 0.4984 | 0.5281 |
| Slovakia | 0.3630 | 0.3611 | 0.3843 | 0.4031 | 0.4018 |
| Slovenia | 0.5496 | 0.5457 | 0.5894 | 0.3960 | 0.3668 |
| Spain | 0.2704 | 0.2447 | 0.3335 | 0.3535 | 0.3543 |
| Sweden | 0.2788 | 0.2817 | 0.3488 | 0.3628 | 0.2905 |
| United Kingdom | 0.2632 | 0.2565 | 0.2784 | 0.2673 | 0.2482 |

Table All- 11: Evolution of market share mobility per Member State before and after the Audit Reform (all sectors, expressed in decimals)

| | 2013 - 2014 | 2014 - 2015 | 2015 - 2016 | 2017 - 2018 |
|---------------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| COUNTRY | | PRE | | POST |
| Austria | 0.0217 | 0.0569 | 0.0539 | 0.1956 |
| Belgium | 0.0685 | 0.0769 | 0.1362 | 0.0569 |
| Bulgaria | 0.0333 | 0.4851 | 0.3146 | 0.2329 |
| Croatia | 0.1450 | 0.0996 | 0.1704 | 0.1199 |
| Cyprus | 0.0946 | 0.0446 | 0.0561 | 0.0428 |
| Czech Republic | 0.1284 | 0.1335 | 0.0655 | 0.1477 |
| Denmark | 0.2003 | 0.0991 | 0.1091 | 0.1233 |
| Estonia | 0.2683 | 0.0277 | 0.0827 | 0.3077 |
| Finland | 0.0223 | 0.0672 | 0.1061 | 0.0539 |
| France | 0.0136 | 0.0305 | 0.0317 | 0.0286 |
| Germany | 0.0101 | 0.0279 | 0.0202 | 0.0411 |
| Greece | 0.3656 | 0.1557 | 0.0989 | 0.3627 |
| Hungary | 0.0606 | 0.0629 | 0.1024 | 0.1731 |
| Ireland | 0.0404 | 0.0347 | 0.0715 | 0.1664 |
| Italy | 0.1147 | 0.0629 | 0.0324 | 0.0523 |
| Latvia | 0.0366 | 0.2351 | 0.1370 | 0.2008 |
| Lithuania | 0.1662 | 0.2219 | 0.1539 | 0.4285 |
| Luxembourg | 0.0294 | 0.0362 | 0.0754 | 0.1132 |
| Malta | 0.0691 | 0.2818 | 0.0612 | 0.1280 |
| Netherlands | 0.0302 | 0.0849 | 0.0439 | 0.0441 |
| Poland | 0.0610 | 0.1868 | 0.0817 | 0.0833 |
| Portugal | 0.1184 | 0.0783 | 0.0812 | 0.1395 |
| Romania | 0.0451 | 0.3622 | 0.0933 | 0.0613 |
| Slovakia | 0.1252 | 0.1090 | 0.0420 | 0.1334 |
| Slovenia | 0.0857 | 0.0749 | 0.0504 | 0.1164 |
| Spain | 0.0184 | 0.0324 | 0.3463 | 0.2142 |
| Sweden | 0.0187 | 0.0484 | 0.0969 | 0.0519 |
| United Kingdom | 0.0231 | 0.0592 | 0.0744 | 0.0830 |
| EU average | 0.0862 | 0.1170 | 0.0996 | 0.1394 |
| EU weighted average | 0.0323 | 0.0499 | 0.0795 | 0.0756 |

Table AII-12: Evolution of average audit fees per EU Member State before and after the Audit Reform (all sectors – balanced panel)

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|---------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| COUNTRY | | PRE | | TRANS | POST |
| Austria | 773,366 | 745,104 | 788,631 | 840,270 | 757,642 |
| Belgium | 958,380 | 1,010,824 | 996,311 | 999,744 | 1,138,553 |
| Bulgaria | 22,000 | 28,000 | 41,000 | 64,000 | 31,000 |
| Croatia | 258,662 | 235,793 | 293,347 | 284,782 | 269,390 |
| Cyprus | 357,729 | 353,931 | 352,448 | 355,621 | 346,655 |
| Czech Republic | 671,442 | 673,190 | 690,206 | 697,334 | 764,221 |
| Denmark | 570,621 | 574,966 | 499,862 | 494,510 | 471,169 |
| Estonia | 50,250 | 61,889 | 53,410 | 49,080 | 67,860 |
| Finland | 658,915 | 620,390 | 642,291 | 820,925 | 793,105 |
| France | 2,173,193 | 2,216,557 | 2,287,459 | 2,242,857 | 2,362,646 |
| Germany | 1,574,234 | 1,579,483 | 1,727,544 | 1,802,990 | 1,885,970 |
| Greece | 1,364,926 | 1,525,065 | 1,518,142 | 1,349,000 | 1,440,833 |
| Hungary | 856,857 | 983,167 | 1,063,442 | 1,221,941 | 1,220,171 |
| Ireland | 1,655,652 | 1,777,097 | 2,233,497 | 2,283,551 | 2,403,359 |
| Italy | 1,993,547 | 1,964,339 | 2,280,884 | 1,901,369 | 2,008,424 |
| Latvia | 23,256 | 23,508 | 21,587 | 22,668 | 27,127 |
| Luxembourg | 1,455,605 | 1,516,674 | 1,611,587 | 1,485,550 | 1,624,774 |
| Malta | 103,450 | 110,617 | 115,370 | 131,444 | 162,199 |
| Netherlands | 2,646,585 | 2,603,043 | 2,702,032 | 2,619,129 | 2,865,394 |
| Poland | 51,429 | 53,061 | 73,035 | 85,051 | 105,222 |
| Portugal | 434,993 | 374,429 | 391,359 | 387,476 | 302,036 |
| Slovakia | 273,714 | 256,286 | 256,000 | 246,571 | 257,286 |
| Slovenia | 266,571 | 268,659 | 294,969 | 270,795 | 270,149 |
| Spain | 1,800,958 | 1,949,566 | 2,141,634 | 3,276,046 | 3,261,733 |
| Sweden | 509,353 | 500,179 | 514,328 | 542,680 | 553,148 |
| United Kingdom | 768,303 | 808,576 | 943,325 | 943,505 | 974,028 |
| EU average | 856,692 | 877,477 | 943,604 | 977,650 | 1,014,004 |
| EU weighted average | 1,485,623 | 1,534,972 | 1,640,637 | 1,704,473 | 1,794,540 |
| Auditee average | 1,036,766 | 1,061,696 | 1,156,076 | 1,200,806 | 1,247,087 |

Table All-13: Evolution of average non-audit fees per EU Member State before and after the Audit Reform (all sectors - balanced panel)

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|---------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| COUNTRY | | PRE | | TRANS | POST |
| Austria | 649,950 | 630,743 | 629,101 | 1,030,913 | 552,534 |
| Belgium | 365,037 | 507,095 | 536,404 | 525,385 | 362,517 |
| Bulgaria | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 |
| Croatia | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 3,618 |
| Cyprus | 52,921 | 105,128 | 168,564 | 341,733 | 93,431 |
| Czech Republic | 309,641 | 270,696 | 137,076 | 381,814 | 197,169 |
| Denmark | 496,434 | 434,922 | 386,619 | 345,528 | 348,488 |
| Estonia | 1 | 0 | 9,500 | 21,500 | 19,500 |
| Finland | 424,268 | 358,797 | 347,208 | 299,162 | 287,775 |
| France | 452,455 | 510,787 | 515,848 | 563,789 | 531,745 |
| Germany | 914,205 | 897,678 | 955,674 | 917,093 | 645,729 |
| Greece | 670,222 | 687,180 | 710,625 | 471,113 | 723,327 |
| Hungary | 748,532 | 715,716 | 872,885 | 889,481 | 71,150 |
| Ireland | 841,859 | 756,001 | 1,217,795 | 1,038,729 | 595,516 |
| Italy | 443,419 | 641,543 | 589,399 | 585,108 | 557,563 |
| Latvia | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 2,000 |
| Luxembourg | 270,723 | 345,873 | 293,745 | 308,174 | 189,470 |
| Malta | 48,569 | 45,432 | 60,972 | 58,001 | 48,847 |
| Netherlands | 795,658 | 595,706 | 662,708 | 430,027 | 580,359 |
| Poland | 29,579 | 33,749 | 41,171 | 38,714 | 39,641 |
| Portugal | 193,619 | 249,706 | 210,946 | 219,943 | 157,883 |
| Slovakia | 17,429 | 12,571 | 19,143 | 19,286 | 28,143 |
| Slovenia | 38,847 | 86,120 | 95,688 | 103,147 | 88,203 |
| Spain | 1,316,624 | 1,855,105 | 2,326,281 | 1,617,916 | 1,207,789 |
| Sweden | 232,273 | 246,768 | 263,315 | 257,129 | 222,690 |
| United Kingdom | 396,020 | 427,338 | 435,387 | 388,336 | 346,176 |
| EU average | 373,396 | 400,564 | 441,771 | 417,385 | 303,895 |
| EU weighted average | 573,102 | 616,155 | 675,470 | 632,109 | 528,003 |
| Auditee average | 454,194 | 486,830 | 522,631 | 476,774 | 395,951 |

Table AII-14: Evolution of median audit fees per EU Member State before and after the Audit Reform (all sectors – balanced panel)

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|----------------------|---------|---------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| COUNTRY | | PRE | | TRANS | POST |
| Austria | 193,500 | 205,700 | 196,500 | 250,000 | 262,500 |
| Belgium | 197,550 | 226,900 | 239,235 | 282,120 | 298,500 |
| Bulgaria | 22,000 | 28,000 | 41,000 | 64,000 | 31,000 |
| Croatia | 141,396 | 156,942 | 177,857 | 79,261 | 104,240 |
| Cyprus | 55,533 | 87,477 | 77,462 | 98,029 | 95,853 |
| Czech Republic | 188,284 | 163,227 | 243,038 | 252,963 | 183,607 |
| Denmark | 121,216 | 106,653 | 109,140 | 128,402 | 118,968 |
| Estonia | 50,250 | 61,889 | 53,410 | 49,080 | 67,860 |
| Finland | 195,291 | 200,000 | 227,597 | 251,000 | 254,500 |
| France | 279,000 | 284,700 | 308,544 | 335,796 | 343,200 |
| Germany | 229,000 | 216,000 | 237,500 | 248,500 | 259,500 |
| Greece | 727,600 | 896,000 | 971,000 | 1,058,500 | 1,108,000 |
| Hungary | 674,354 | 648,685 | 748,187 | 1,294,083 | 1,228,960 |
| Ireland | 200,000 | 200,000 | 270,000 | 320,000 | 263,000 |
| Italy | 521,500 | 557,500 | 555,598 | 532,500 | 658,979 |
| Latvia | 7,826 | 9,225 | 9,225 | 9,650 | 11,000 |
| Luxembourg | 483,000 | 502,000 | 449,000 | 413,000 | 594,000 |
| Malta | 42,000 | 72,000 | 67,000 | 75,000 | 86,000 |
| Netherlands | 586,000 | 521,537 | 584,000 | 636,721 | 669,000 |
| Poland | 10,414 | 10,828 | 11,830 | 11,466 | 14,100 |
| Portugal | 154,944 | 159,872 | 192,343 | 185,172 | 164,218 |
| Slovakia | 201,000 | 193,000 | 175,000 | 168,000 | 213,000 |
| Slovenia | 260,265 | 257,870 | 298,580 | 225,895 | 257,453 |
| Spain | 274,000 | 292,000 | 250,000 | 303,000 | 313,000 |
| Sweden | 83,887 | 77,034 | 95,647 | 105,687 | 112,318 |
| United Kingdom | 73,622 | 83,905 | 98,953 | 100,496 | 99,752 |
| EU average of median | 229,747 | 239,190 | 257,217 | 287,628 | 300,481 |
| EU weighted median | 227,216 | 243,552 | 256,708 | 271,113 | 287,232 |
| Auditee Median | 115,627 | 120,822 | 137,594 | 144,748 | 147,843 |

Table AII-15: Evolution of median non-audit fees per EU Member State before and after the Audit Reform (all sectors – balanced panel)

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|----------------------|---------|-----------|-----------|-----------|---------|
| COUNTRY | PRE | | TRANS | | POST |
| Austria | 94,000 | 124,500 | 110,250 | 132,000 | 97,000 |
| Belgium | 53,500 | 83,000 | 100,413 | 113,526 | 81,500 |
| Bulgaria | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Croatia | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Cyprus | 7,685 | 3,222 | 4,244 | 2,879 | 0 |
| Czech Republic | 0 | 1,820 | 4,379 | 59,547 | 30,558 |
| Denmark | 101,907 | 70,717 | 72,322 | 69,036 | 61,702 |
| Estonia | 0 | 0 | 9,500 | 21,500 | 19,500 |
| Finland | 100,000 | 101,500 | 121,500 | 100,000 | 83,000 |
| France | 18,000 | 23,250 | 23,900 | 23,741 | 21,500 |
| Germany | 67,500 | 68,000 | 74,000 | 47,500 | 44,500 |
| Greece | 119,500 | 116,500 | 158,253 | 54,000 | 371,164 |
| Hungary | 542,854 | 1,031,409 | 1,012,632 | 1,030,771 | 93,789 |
| Ireland | 115,000 | 100,000 | 132,000 | 71,000 | 100,000 |
| Italy | 198,500 | 232,000 | 306,000 | 142,000 | 324,500 |
| Latvia | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Luxembourg | 80,000 | 53,500 | 55,000 | 27,104 | 40,000 |
| Malta | 24,000 | 23,845 | 22,000 | 31,000 | 38,000 |
| Netherlands | 117,000 | 65,000 | 74,000 | 60,000 | 66,000 |
| Poland | 2,232 | 2,512 | 2,371 | 2,293 | 0 |
| Portugal | 16,055 | 24,500 | 30,622 | 15,505 | 4,157 |
| Slovakia | 4,000 | 4,000 | 4,000 | 0 | 17,000 |
| Slovenia | 22,000 | 54,500 | 59,414 | 63,138 | 88,051 |
| Spain | 91,000 | 90,000 | 129,000 | 96,000 | 90,000 |
| Sweden | 29,254 | 27,127 | 29,228 | 25,523 | 26,234 |
| United Kingdom | 26,923 | 27,277 | 26,207 | 24,490 | 20,247 |
| EU average of median | 70,420 | 89,545 | 98,509 | 85,098 | 66,092 |
| EU weighted median | 52,411 | 57,172 | 67,652 | 48,769 | 56,924 |
| Auditee Median | 30,000 | 29,912 | 31,000 | 27,028 | 24,000 |

Table All-16: Evolution of average audit fees per EU Member State before and after the Audit Reform (financial sectors – balanced panel)

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|---------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|------------|------------|
| COUNTRY | | PRE | | TRANS | POST |
| Austria | 2,725,678 | 2,501,253 | 2,693,329 | 2,845,334 | 2,379,733 |
| Belgium | 4,294,818 | 4,427,939 | 4,284,592 | 3,729,494 | 4,716,366 |
| Cyprus | 522,035 | 530,287 | 520,646 | 707,733 | 630,739 |
| Czech Republic | 593,857 | 555,507 | 635,357 | 633,959 | 724,252 |
| Denmark | 201,105 | 178,344 | 194,465 | 185,482 | 195,739 |
| Estonia | 7,500 | 7,778 | 9,820 | 7,160 | 5,720 |
| Finland | 119,828 | 156,836 | 173,059 | 201,182 | 218,610 |
| France | 3,988,549 | 4,131,164 | 4,348,926 | 4,308,026 | 4,955,103 |
| Germany | 3,402,224 | 3,350,501 | 3,558,518 | 3,869,602 | 3,850,351 |
| Greece | 2,226,423 | 2,439,590 | 2,388,283 | 2,010,167 | 2,026,000 |
| Ireland | 965,183 | 961,950 | 1,527,554 | 1,234,681 | 1,286,089 |
| Italy | 1,118,947 | 1,242,556 | 1,155,556 | 1,092,120 | 1,179,778 |
| Luxembourg | 418,812 | 367,705 | 394,253 | 445,527 | 632,493 |
| Malta | 103,619 | 103,981 | 112,579 | 119,253 | 164,076 |
| Netherlands | 7,931,078 | 7,130,550 | 7,012,030 | 6,808,103 | 8,125,300 |
| Poland | 99,297 | 100,682 | 244,010 | 330,391 | 412,949 |
| Portugal | 934,018 | 863,103 | 900,546 | 820,984 | 584,318 |
| Slovakia | 183,000 | 169,000 | 178,000 | 178,750 | 195,250 |
| Slovenia | 226,085 | 228,191 | 258,563 | 233,153 | 235,778 |
| Spain | 6,100,331 | 6,965,562 | 7,543,098 | 16,900,000 | 17,400,000 |
| Sweden | 603,077 | 656,094 | 647,421 | 721,780 | 804,716 |
| United Kingdom | 980,529 | 1,035,875 | 1,202,785 | 1,228,872 | 1,255,795 |
| EU average | 1,715,727 | 1,732,020 | 1,817,427 | 2,209,625 | 2,362,689 |
| EU weighted average | 3,058,194 | 3,087,354 | 3,121,299 | 4,955,656 | 5,320,943 |
| Auditee average | 1,512,564 | 1,559,068 | 1,706,289 | 1,929,847 | 2,037,200 |

Table All-17: Evolution of average non-audit fees per EU Member State before and after the Audit Reform (financial sectors - balanced panel)

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|-----------------|-----------|-----------|------------|-----------|-----------|
| COUNTRY | | PRE | | TRANS | POST |
| Austria | 2,691,517 | 2,259,632 | 2,365,884 | 4,971,608 | 2,336,536 |
| Belgium | 1,043,190 | 1,280,817 | 736,072 | 916,118 | 1,347,810 |
| Cyprus | 207,174 | 490,811 | 711,316 | 1,750,033 | 416,310 |
| Czech Republic | 14,792 | 28,735 | 34,921 | 138,888 | 163,664 |
| Denmark | 178,241 | 148,467 | 154,645 | 171,566 | 139,387 |
| Estonia | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Finland | 137,941 | 188,844 | 238,364 | 215,546 | 180,354 |
| France | 1,168,378 | 1,429,534 | 1,349,120 | 1,375,682 | 1,392,418 |
| Germany | 1,953,915 | 1,939,043 | 2,093,787 | 2,295,348 | 1,569,948 |
| Greece | 1,263,667 | 1,300,000 | 1,326,833 | 894,333 | 1,261,850 |
| Ireland | 851,423 | 689,802 | 1,912,478 | 832,906 | 1,691,970 |
| Italy | 420,499 | 654,111 | 593,556 | 953,667 | 778,444 |
| Luxembourg | 31,530 | 31,618 | 16,652 | 4,517 | 45,911 |
| Malta | 35,616 | 52,560 | 33,572 | 22,695 | 30,907 |
| Netherlands | 1,407,300 | 1,040,600 | 1,078,900 | 1,067,600 | 1,228,700 |
| Poland | 76,416 | 93,476 | 111,729 | 147,082 | 189,038 |
| Portugal | 637,565 | 633,667 | 753,771 | 855,653 | 657,734 |
| Slovakia | 20,500 | 12,000 | 23,750 | 25,000 | 36,500 |
| Slovenia | 46,616 | 87,544 | 103,826 | 108,576 | 101,244 |
| Spain | 4,409,004 | 7,918,359 | 10,700,000 | 5,790,643 | 3,032,643 |
| Sweden | 309,383 | 405,257 | 430,011 | 477,399 | 351,407 |
| United Kingdom | 501,584 | 545,443 | 588,436 | 540,212 | 451,176 |
| EU average | 791,193 | 965,015 | 1,152,619 | 1,070,685 | 791,089 |
| EU weighted | 1,311,934 | 1,596,873 | 1,814,016 | 1,871,737 | 1,288,551 |
| average | | | 00.1.1.1 | | 455.55 |
| Auditee average | 719,117 | 835,514 | 934,983 | 862,357 | 672,881 |

Table All-18: Evolution of median audit fees per EU Member State before and after the Audit Reform (financial sectors – balanced panel)

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|----------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| COUNTRY | | PRE | | TRANS | POST |
| Austria | 270,000 | 314,500 | 307,000 | 396,000 | 440,000 |
| Belgium | 3,460,770 | 3,460,693 | 3,506,735 | 3,471,375 | 5,370,085 |
| Cyprus | 49,554 | 80,060 | 75,991 | 98,029 | 37,541 |
| Czech Republic | 593,857 | 555,507 | 635,357 | 633,959 | 724,252 |
| Denmark | 91,851 | 83,847 | 77,766 | 70,513 | 71,381 |
| Estonia | 7,500 | 7,778 | 9,820 | 7,160 | 5,720 |
| Finland | 136,308 | 144,069 | 150,000 | 224,000 | 219,000 |
| France | 195,500 | 189,000 | 191,500 | 208,500 | 230,500 |
| Germany | 318,000 | 266,000 | 304,000 | 321,000 | 277,000 |
| Greece | 2,210,500 | 2,243,000 | 2,363,500 | 2,016,000 | 2,128,000 |
| Ireland | 352,500 | 352,500 | 414,425 | 681,231 | 764,775 |
| Italy | 859,000 | 1,000,000 | 1,035,000 | 1,130,000 | 850,000 |
| Luxembourg | 289,875 | 169,249 | 172,459 | 166,943 | 205,733 |
| Malta | 122,800 | 96,750 | 96,750 | 116,750 | 97,500 |
| Netherlands | 1,570,000 | 1,649,000 | 1,999,500 | 2,598,500 | 2,665,500 |
| Poland | 15,904 | 18,186 | 17,469 | 14,905 | 16,753 |
| Portugal | 674,819 | 625,006 | 711,318 | 604,001 | 285,536 |
| Slovakia | 187,500 | 174,500 | 159,500 | 156,000 | 193,000 |
| Slovenia | 227,730 | 230,977 | 287,160 | 197,000 | 250,000 |
| Spain | 2,240,000 | 2,347,500 | 1,884,500 | 1,989,000 | 1,699,000 |
| Sweden | 107,533 | 87,598 | 98,906 | 108,594 | 121,760 |
| United Kingdom | 30,675 | 32,023 | 35,774 | 36,876 | 33,185 |
| EU average of median | 636,917 | 642,170 | 660,656 | 693,015 | 758,464 |
| EU weighted median | 534,215 | 624,425 | 588,728 | 755,594 | 730,464 |
| Auditee Median | 59,938 | 67,500 | 68,899 | 67,344 | 66,743 |

Table AII-19: Evolution of median non-audit fees per EU Member State before and after the Audit Reform (financial sector – balanced panel)

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|----------------------|-----------|-----------|---------|-----------|-----------|
| COUNTRY | | PRE | | TRANS | POST |
| Austria | 94,000 | 124,500 | 168,000 | 182,500 | 186,911 |
| Belgium | 1,049,500 | 1,300,000 | 719,007 | 1,153,588 | 1,305,459 |
| Cyprus | 94,246 | 67,623 | 14,782 | 34,066 | 71,269 |
| Czech Republic | 14,792 | 28,735 | 34,921 | 138,888 | 163,664 |
| Denmark | 55,245 | 29,648 | 26,145 | 38,816 | 26,886 |
| Estonia | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Finland | 73,843 | 82,048 | 179,000 | 115,000 | 130,000 |
| France | 4,500 | 7,500 | 10,000 | 13,000 | 10,000 |
| Germany | 100,000 | 101,000 | 102,000 | 98,000 | 65,000 |
| Greece | 1,467,000 | 1,420,500 | 955,500 | 875,500 | 1,202,500 |
| Ireland | 319,648 | 365,308 | 840,500 | 500,000 | 538,000 |
| Italy | 250,000 | 363,000 | 474,000 | 451,000 | 440,000 |
| Luxembourg | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 12,000 |
| Malta | 33,000 | 55,000 | 22,000 | 1,298 | 3,536 |
| Netherlands | 706,000 | 544,500 | 611,500 | 608,500 | 972,500 |
| Poland | 4,917 | 2,632 | 3,107 | 3,325 | 0 |
| Portugal | 403,406 | 297,602 | 479,606 | 456,870 | 166,508 |
| Slovakia | 9,000 | 8,000 | 10,000 | 9,000 | 36,500 |
| Slovenia | 23,000 | 30,000 | 63,827 | 50,275 | 94,101 |
| Spain | 1,045,675 | 1,255,173 | 651,500 | 672,000 | 1,253,000 |
| Sweden | 55,965 | 43,910 | 60,343 | 68,961 | 44,305 |
| United Kingdom | 8,589 | 8,183 | 7,688 | 6,760 | 4,736 |
| EU average of median | 264,197 | 278,857 | 246,974 | 248,970 | 305,767 |
| EU weighted median | 211,236 | 257,812 | 195,010 | 233,455 | 349,509 |
| Auditee Median | 14,758 | 13,954 | 14,932 | 13,555 | 11,000 |

Table All-20: Static measures of concentration, competition and costs split based on the MFR split (all sectors)

| | | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|-----------------|-----------------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| | | | PRE | | TRANS | POST |
| | Concentration | | | | | |
| Rotation period | нні | 0.2586 | 0.2533 | 0.2634 | 0.2670 | 0.2625 |
| ≥ 20 years | Combined B4 market share | 90.20% | 90.18% | 90.67% | 90.53% | 90.91% |
| Rotation period | нні | 0.3069 | 0.2952 | 0.2835 | 0.2604 | 0.2577 |
| < 20 years | Combined B4 market share | 95.07% | 95.08% | 94.66% | 85.99% | 86.51% |
| | Market share evolutio | n of | | | | |
| | leader 2013 | 38.03% | 36.61% | 38.94% | 38.79% | 36.58% |
| Rotation period | n2 in 2013 | 23.11% | 23.16% | 21.44% | 20.27% | 22.57% |
| ≥ 20 years | n3 in 2013 | 17.98% | 18.12% | 17.94% | 17.11% | 16.84% |
| | n4 in 2013 | 11.15% | 12.02% | 11.89% | 14.24% | 14.47% |
| | leader 2013 | 42.00% | 40.38% | 39.96% | 32.24% | 29.57% |
| Rotation period | n2 in 2013 | 27.38% | 26.43% | 23.99% | 21.73% | 15.88% |
| < 20 years | n3 in 2013 | 17.78% | 19.05% | 18.11% | 25.29% | 24.50% |
| | n4 in 2013 | 9.62% | 10.15% | 13.19% | 16.12% | 20.67% |
| | Costs [€] | | | | | |
| Rotation period | Average fees | 1,362,143 | 1,385,791 | 1,456,995 | 1,441,348 | 1,535,994 |
| ≥ 20 years | Average non-audit fees | 495,166 | 524,459 | 538,396 | 526,306 | 449,582 |
| Rotation period | Average fees | 1,957,745 | 2,002,716 | 2,199,082 | 2,461,455 | 2,548,192 |
| < 20 years | Average non-audit fees | 871,087 | 903,661 | 1,092,302 | 936,495 | 756,597 |

Table All-21: Dynamic measures of competition based on the MFR split (all sectors)

| | Rotation period ≥ 20 years | | | | Rotation period < 20 years | | | |
|--|----------------------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|----------------------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
| | 2013 - 2014 | 2014 - 2015 | 2015 - 2016 | 2016 - 2017 | 2013 - 2014 | 2014 - 2015 | 2015 - 2016 | 2016 - 2017 |
| Market share mobility | 2.66% | 4.63% | 5.64% | 5.84% | 4.99% | 6.10% | 14.60% | 12.55% |
| Percentage of PIE clients having different auditors in t and t-1 | 5.09% | 8.72% | 9.96% | 10.40% | 9.84% | 17.21% | 18.09% | 16.67% |
| Big 4 to Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 37.40% | 22.51% | 25.50% | 34.14% | 51.47% | 49.04% | 71.45% | 61.58% |
| Big 4 to Non-Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 17.11% | 14.09% | 10.43% | 14.99% | 16.19% | 13.41% | 3.05% | 8.45% |
| Non-Big 4 to Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 7.45% | 15.30% | 14.32% | 9.35% | 11.46% | 9.69% | 6.73% | 5.16% |
| Non-Big 4 to Non-Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 38.04% | 48.08% | 49.74% | 41.45% | 20.87% | 27.83% | 18.76% | 24.80% |

Table All-22: Static measures of concentration, competition and costs split based on the MFR split (financial firms)

| | | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|---------------------------------|--------------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| | | | PRE | | TRANS | POST |
| | Concentration | | | | | |
| Rotation period ≥ | нні | 0.3362 | 0.3344 | 0.3687 | 0.3817 | 0.3398 |
| 17.5 years | Combined B4 market share | 91.69% | 91.75% | 92.42% | 92.25% | 92.73% |
| Rotation period < | нні | 0.5393 | 0.4328 | 0.4222 | 0.3611 | 0.3501 |
| 17.5 years | Combined B4 market share | 93.87% | 95.34% | 94.88% | 74.66% | 77.13% |
| | Market share evolution | of | | | | |
| | leader 2013 | 43.27% | 42.94% | 49.83% | 51.38% | 40.30% |
| Rotation period ≥ | n2 in 2013 | 24.57% | 23.31% | 19.27% | 18.63% | 28.96% |
| 17.5 years | n3 in 2013 | 17.99% | 19.98% | 17.71% | 10.66% | 12.45% |
| | n4 in 2013 | 9.81% | 9.33% | 8.79% | 14.79% | 14.40% |
| | leader 2013 | 67.79% | 48.27% | 49.29% | 25.49% | 20.62% |
| Rotation period | n2 in 2013 | 16.47% | 19.93% | 18.45% | 17.05% | 15.36% |
| < 17.5 years | n3 in 2013 | 8.14% | 13.11% | 11.71% | 30.47% | 26.70% |
| | n4 in 2013 | 2.95% | 10.27% | 9.42% | 16.80% | 19.79% |
| | Costs [€] | | | | | |
| Rotation period ≥ | Average fees | 2,398,903 | 2,451,759 | 2,526,238 | 2,564,405 | 2,877,301 |
| 17.5 years | Average non-audit fees | 988,683 | 1,081,114 | 1,066,052 | 1,099,372 | 950,255 |
| Dotation novied | Average fees | 5,054,691 | 4,449,847 | 4,417,194 | 9,020,139 | 9,533,792 |
| Rotation period < 17.5 years | Average non-audit fees | 2,290,818 | 2,702,478 | 3,442,897 | 3,184,549 | 1,871,775 |

Table All- 23: Dynamic measures of competition based on the MFR split (financial sector)

| | Rotation period ≥ 17.5 years | | | | Rotation period < 17.5 years | | | | |
|--|------------------------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|------------------------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|--|
| | 2013 - 2014 | 2014 - 2015 | 2015 - 2016 | 2016 - 2017 | 2013 - 2014 | 2014 - 2015 | 2015 - 2016 | 2016 - 2017 | |
| Market share mobility | 0.02754 | 0.07953 | 0.08765 | 0.12463 | 0.13270 | 0.10714 | 0.26084 | 0.14483 | |
| Percentage of PIE clients having different auditors in t and t-1 | 3.98% | 6.53% | 8.97% | 10.10% | 16.49% | 9.11% | 27.40% | 24.35% | |
| Big 4 to Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 30.89% | 17.00% | 21.30% | 29.04% | 62.92% | 63.63% | 86.67% | 85.44% | |
| Big 4 to Non-Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 38.22% | 23.72% | 5.31% | 14.52% | 35.42% | 7.70% | 2.10% | 1.50% | |
| Non-Big 4 to Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 10.21% | 6.16% | 18.33% | 6.38% | 0.21% | 0.00% | 7.09% | 10.74% | |
| Non-Big 4 to Non-Big 4 (as a % of total switches) | 20.64% | 53.12% | 55.06% | 50.06% | 1.45% | 28.65% | 4.15% | 2.30% | |

Table All-24: % of joint audits per Member State (all sectors)

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|---------------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| COUNTRY | | PRE | | TRANS | POST |
| Austria | 1.37% | 4.88% | 5.06% | 5.41% | 3.03% |
| Belgium | 4.62% | 4.65% | 7.46% | 8.87% | 11.21% |
| Bulgaria | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 1.28% | 0.00% |
| Croatia | 0.00% | 0.00% | 5.88% | 6.67% | 0.00% |
| Cyprus | 2.78% | 1.52% | 1.37% | 4.69% | 3.77% |
| Czech Republic | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 5.88% | 11.76% |
| Denmark | 11.03% | 14.29% | 13.50% | 11.76% | 10.95% |
| Estonia | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% |
| Finland | 14.75% | 17.02% | 20.83% | 17.93% | 17.97% |
| France | 90.51% | 85.87% | 85.95% | 85.25% | 88.55% |
| Germany | 0.84% | 1.64% | 1.33% | 2.28% | 1.15% |
| Greece | 0.00% | 3.23% | 2.13% | 0.00% | 2.04% |
| Hungary | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% |
| Ireland | 4.88% | 3.37% | 7.87% | 6.33% | 2.99% |
| Italy | 6.25% | 8.61% | 6.49% | 6.55% | 5.18% |
| Latvia | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% |
| Lithuania | 0.00% | 11.11% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% |
| Luxembourg | 10.71% | 9.38% | 9.52% | 6.78% | 7.14% |
| Malta | 4.35% | 3.45% | 3.33% | 13.79% | 9.09% |
| Netherlands | 4.65% | 5.33% | 6.80% | 7.09% | 6.56% |
| Poland | 3.03% | 2.97% | 3.30% | 3.35% | 2.25% |
| Portugal | 2.78% | 3.70% | 7.69% | 9.62% | 8.51% |
| Romania | 0.00% | 0.00% | 6.67% | 6.67% | 0.00% |
| Slovakia | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% |
| Slovenia | 12.50% | 3.45% | 5.71% | 4.17% | 4.76% |
| Spain | 30.46% | 33.73% | 31.72% | 33.52% | 33.13% |
| Sweden | 35.48% | 33.70% | 34.35% | 35.83% | 37.58% |
| United Kingdom | 4.07% | 4.38% | 3.15% | 4.13% | 2.53% |
| EU Average | 8.75% | 9.15% | 9.65% | 10.28% | 9.65% |
| EU Weighted average | 29.50% | 27.33% | 25.60% | 25.42% | 26.40% |

Table AII-25: % of joint audits per member state (financial sector)

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|---------------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| COUNTRY | | PRE | | TRANS | POST |
| Austria | 10.00% | 15.38% | 23.08% | 16.67% | 16.67% |
| Belgium | 12.50% | 9.52% | 9.52% | 10.00% | 18.75% |
| Bulgaria | | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% |
| Croatia | | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% |
| Cyprus | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 7.14% | 10.00% |
| Czech Republic | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 20.00% |
| Denmark | 7.50% | 11.36% | 16.67% | 13.64% | 8.33% |
| Estonia | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% |
| Finland | 0.00% | 6.25% | 11.76% | 16.67% | 13.33% |
| France | 90.00% | 92.19% | 92.06% | 91.80% | 93.33% |
| Germany | 0.00% | 1.04% | 0.00% | 1.16% | 0.00% |
| Greece | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% |
| Hungary | | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% |
| Ireland | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% |
| Italy | 7.14% | 0.00% | 1.59% | 3.45% | 3.85% |
| Latvia | | | | | |
| Lithuania | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% |
| Luxembourg | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% |
| Malta | 14.29% | 11.11% | 0.00% | 11.11% | 0.00% |
| Netherlands | 7.14% | 0.00% | 5.00% | 5.26% | 0.00% |
| Poland | 6.67% | 5.32% | 7.45% | 4.65% | 4.05% |
| Portugal | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 14.29% | 0.00% |
| Romania | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% |
| Slovakia | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% | 0.00% |
| Slovenia | 16.67% | 9.09% | 7.69% | 10.00% | 11.11% |
| Spain | 38.89% | 47.37% | 40.00% | 44.44% | 53.33% |
| Sweden | 35.00% | 32.56% | 30.95% | 36.36% | 35.00% |
| United Kingdom | 2.62% | 3.16% | 1.47% | 3.61% | 1.81% |
| EU Average | 10.35% | 9.05% | 9.16% | 10.75% | 10.73% |
| EU Weighted average | 25.21% | 24.02% | 22.15% | 24.90% | 27.39% |

Table AII-26: Static measures of concentration, competition and costs for EU Member States that do and do not allow for a joint audit extension (all sectors)

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 | | | | | | | |
|---|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| % of joint audits (number of clients with joint audits/total number of clients) | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| No extension joint audit | 4.44% | 5.06% | 4.73% | 5.08% | 3.66% | | | | | | | |
| Extension joint audit excluding France | 14.03% | 14.91% | 14.61% | 17.01% | 16.43% | | | | | | | |

Table AII- 27: Static measures of concentration, competition and costs for EU Member States that do and do not allow for a joint audit extension (financial sector)

| | 2013 | 2014 | 2015 | 2016 | 2017 |
|--|----------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| % of joint audits (number of clients with joint audits/total number of | clients) | | | | |
| No extension joint audit | 3.67% | 2.53% | 2.78% | 4.28% | 2.35% |
| Extension joint audit excluding France | 14.72% | 18.29% | 15.86% | 24.91% | 29.18% |

Table All- 28: Audit fees, non-audit fees and total fees of non-financial PIEs

| | DEPEN | IDENT | = AUDIT | FEE | DEPENDE | NT = N | ION-AUD | IT FEE | DEPEN | IDENT | = TOTAL | FEE | |
|-------------------------|-------------|-------|---------|----------|-------------|----------|---------|----------|-------------|----------|---------|---------|--|
| | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | |
| CONSTANT | -0.286 | *** | -2.98 | 0.003 | -12.639 | *** | -27.55 | 0.000 | -0.266 | *** | -2.74 | 0.006 | |
| POSTREFORM | 0.031 | *** | 2.89 | 0.004 | -0.322 | *** | -5.41 | 0.000 | -0.016 | | -1.41 | 0.159 | |
| JOINT | 0.428 | *** | 23.31 | 0.000 | 1.006 | *** | 10.44 | 0.000 | 0.410 | *** | 21.73 | 0.000 | |
| SIZE | 0.577 | *** | 157.42 | 0.000 | 1.061 | *** | 68.70 | 0.000 | 0.597 | *** | 161.48 | 0.000 | |
| DEBT | 0.000 | *** | 5.18 | 0.000 | 0.000 | *** | 3.05 | 0.002 | 0.000 | *** | 5.22 | 0.000 | |
| ROA | -0.002 | *** | -4.35 | 0.000 | -0.004 | *** | -3.17 | 0.002 | -0.002 | *** | -4.16 | 0.000 | |
| LOSS | 0.172 | *** | 13.78 | 0.000 | 0.472 | *** | 6.84 | 0.000 | 0.208 | *** | 15.94 | 0.000 | |
| YEAREND | 0.154 | *** | 10.71 | 0.000 | 0.207 | ** | 2.49 | 0.013 | 0.147 | *** | 9.50 | 0.000 | |
| INITIAL | -0.007 | | -0.37 | 0.712 | -0.663 | *** | -6.16 | 0.000 | -0.049 | ** | -2.52 | 0.012 | |
| BIG4 | 0.214 | *** | 14.74 | 0.000 | 0.915 | *** | 10.45 | 0.000 | 0.285 | *** | 18.57 | 0.000 | |
| LEADER | 0.154 | *** | 10.87 | 0.000 | 0.424 | *** | 5.87 | 0.000 | 0.177 | *** | 12.01 | 0.000 | |
| Industry fixed effects | | Inclu | ded | | | Included | | | | Included | | | |
| Country fixed effects | | ded | | Included | | | | Included | | | | | |
| N | 18,442 | | | | 18,442 | | | 18,442 | | | | | |
| Adjusted R ² | | 86 | .3 | | | 44 | .8 | | 86.1 | | | | |

Table All- 29: Audit fees, non-audit fees and total fees of non-financial PIEs (Big 4 clients)

| | DEPEN | IDENT | = AUDIT I | FEE | DEPENDE | NT = N | ION-AUD | IT FEE | DEPEN | IDENT: | = TOTAL | FEE | |
|-------------------------|-------------|-------|-----------|----------|-------------|----------|---------|----------|-------------|----------|---------|---------|--|
| | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | |
| CONSTANT | -0.613 | *** | -5.69 | 0.000 | -12.368 | *** | -21.42 | -0.613 | -0.554 | *** | -4.97 | 0.000 | |
| POSTREFORM | 0.033 | ** | 2.52 | 0.012 | -0.311 | *** | -4.41 | 0.033 | -0.023 | * | -1.67 | 0.095 | |
| JOINT | 0.362 | *** | 16.87 | 0.000 | 0.842 | *** | 8.04 | 0.362 | 0.350 | *** | 15.98 | 0.000 | |
| SIZE | 0.614 | *** | 160.72 | 0.000 | 1.094 | *** | 61.56 | 0.614 | 0.629 | *** | 161.43 | 0.000 | |
| DEBT | 0.023 | | 0.96 | 0.339 | -0.073 | | -0.58 | 0.023 | 0.043 | * | 1.89 | 0.059 | |
| ROA | -0.034 | *** | -4.83 | 0.000 | -0.062 | *** | -3.32 | -0.034 | -0.033 | *** | -4.72 | 0.000 | |
| LOSS | 0.155 | *** | 9.89 | 0.000 | 0.484 | *** | 5.54 | 0.155 | 0.207 | *** | 12.58 | 0.000 | |
| YEAREND | 0.179 | *** | 10.22 | 0.000 | 0.193 | ** | 2.00 | 0.179 | 0.159 | *** | 8.54 | 0.000 | |
| INITIAL | -0.041 | * | -1.75 | 0.080 | -0.775 | *** | -5.59 | -0.041 | -0.090 | *** | -3.67 | 0.000 | |
| BIG4 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| LEADER | 0.138 | *** | 10.01 | 0.000 | 0.409 | *** | 5.65 | 0.138 | 0.160 | *** | 11.09 | 0.000 | |
| Industry fixed effects | | Inclu | ided | | | Included | | | | Included | | | |
| Country fixed effects | | ıded | | Included | | | | Included | | | | | |
| N | 12,144 | | | | 12,144 | | | 12,144 | | | | | |
| Adjusted R ² | | 81 | .1 | | | 35 | .8 | | 80.1 | | | | |

Table All- 30: Audit fees, non-audit fees and total fees of non-financial PIEs (Non-Big 4 clients)

| | DEPEN | DENT: | = AUDIT | FEE | DEPENDE | NT = N | ION-AUD | IT FEE | DEPENDENT = TOTAL FEE | | | |
|-------------------------|-------------|-------|---------|---------|-------------|--------|---------|---------|-----------------------|-----|--------|---------|
| | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value |
| constant | 2.158 | *** | 10.73 | 0.000 | -11.359 | *** | -12.16 | 0.000 | 2.160 | *** | 10.54 | 0.000 |
| POSTREFORM | 0.012 | | 0.69 | 0.491 | -0.362 | *** | -3.43 | 0.001 | -0.016 | | -0.84 | 0.399 |
| JOINT | 0.604 | *** | 17.75 | 0.000 | 0.908 | *** | 4.00 | 0.000 | 0.572 | *** | 15.86 | 0.000 |
| SIZE | 0.454 | *** | 57.56 | 0.000 | 1.015 | *** | 31.17 | 0.000 | 0.490 | *** | 60.36 | 0.000 |
| DEBT | 0.000 | *** | 5.16 | 0.000 | 0.000 | *** | 4.04 | 0.000 | 0.000 | *** | 5.25 | 0.000 |
| ROA | -0.002 | *** | -5.55 | 0.000 | -0.003 | *** | -3.53 | 0.000 | -0.002 | *** | -5.07 | 0.000 |
| LOSS | 0.131 | *** | 6.73 | 0.000 | 0.320 | *** | 2.87 | 0.004 | 0.144 | *** | 7.01 | 0.000 |
| YEAREND | 0.074 | *** | 3.27 | 0.001 | 0.089 | | 0.58 | 0.564 | 0.090 | *** | 3.49 | 0.000 |
| INITIAL | 0.039 | | 1.38 | 0.168 | -0.365 | ** | -2.16 | 0.031 | 0.010 | | 0.34 | 0.735 |
| BIG4 | 0.000 | | • | • | 0.000 | | • | • | | | | |
| LEADER | 1.382 | *** | 7.27 | 0.000 | 2.064 | *** | 2.91 | 0.004 | 1.409 | *** | 7.36 | 0.000 |
| Industry fixed effects | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Country fixed effects | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| N | 6,298 | | | | 6,298 | | | | 6,298 | | | |
| Adjusted R ² | | 83 | .5 | | | 35 | .0 | | 82.6 | | | |

Table All- 31: Audit fees, non-audit fees and total fees of non-financial PIEs with NAS \leq 70% fee in 2015

| | DEPEN | IDENT | = AUDIT I | FEE | DEPENDE | NT = N | ION-AUD | IT FEE | DEPEN | IDENT | = TOTAL | FEE |
|-------------------------|-------------|-------|-----------|----------|-------------|--------|---------|----------|-------------|-------|---------|---------|
| | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value |
| constant | -0.200 | * | -1.89 | 0.058 | -14.110 | *** | -27.50 | 0.000 | -0.352 | *** | -3.23 | 0.001 |
| POSTREFORM | 0.011 | | 0.90 | 0.370 | -0.180 | *** | -2.69 | 0.007 | 0.006 | | 0.45 | 0.655 |
| JOINT | 0.422 | *** | 20.66 | 0.000 | 1.190 | *** | 10.88 | 0.000 | 0.419 | *** | 19.90 | 0.000 |
| SIZE | 0.578 | *** | 138.63 | 0.000 | 1.104 | *** | 63.10 | 0.000 | 0.596 | *** | 140.75 | 0.000 |
| DEBT | 0.000 | *** | 5.28 | 0.000 | 0.000 | *** | 3.41 | 0.001 | 0.000 | *** | 5.32 | 0.000 |
| ROA | -0.002 | *** | -4.92 | 0.000 | -0.004 | *** | -3.54 | 0.000 | -0.002 | *** | -4.59 | 0.000 |
| LOSS | 0.172 | *** | 12.42 | 0.000 | 0.462 | *** | 5.96 | 0.000 | 0.197 | *** | 13.75 | 0.000 |
| YEAREND | 0.135 | *** | 8.26 | 0.000 | 0.254 | *** | 2.62 | 0.009 | 0.139 | *** | 8.00 | 0.000 |
| INITIAL | 0.003 | | 0.15 | 0.877 | -0.535 | *** | -4.61 | 0.000 | -0.028 | | -1.33 | 0.183 |
| BIG4 | 0.246 | *** | 15.41 | 0.000 | 0.784 | *** | 8.07 | 0.000 | 0.283 | *** | 16.87 | 0.000 |
| LEADER | 0.145 | *** | 8.86 | 0.000 | 0.347 | *** | 4.04 | 0.000 | 0.160 | *** | 9.48 | 0.000 |
| Industry fixed effects | | Inclu | ided | | Included | | | | Included | | | |
| Country fixed effects | | ided | | Included | | | | Included | | | | |
| N | | | 15,063 | | | 15,063 | | | | | | |
| Adjusted R ² | | 87 | .0 | | | 45 | .0 | | 86.8 | | | |

Table All- 32: Audit fees, non-audit fees and total fees of non-financial PIEs with NAS > 70% fee in 2015

| | DEPEN | DENT | = AUDIT | FEE | DEPENDE | NT = N | ION-AUD | IT FEE | DEPEN | DENT : | = TOTAL | FEE | |
|-------------------------|-------------|-------|---------|----------|-------------|----------|---------|----------|-------------|----------|---------|---------|--|
| | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | |
| constant | -0.333 | * | -1.81 | 0.070 | -3.803 | *** | -2.61 | 0.009 | 0.549 | ** | 2.37 | 0.018 | |
| POSTREFORM | 0.130 | *** | 5.60 | 0.000 | -1.032 | *** | -10.16 | 0.000 | -0.118 | *** | -4.67 | 0.000 | |
| JOINT | 0.396 | *** | 9.69 | 0.000 | 0.721 | *** | 4.35 | 0.000 | 0.392 | *** | 9.06 | 0.000 | |
| SIZE | 0.589 | *** | 80.71 | 0.000 | 0.696 | *** | 26.54 | 0.000 | 0.593 | *** | 80.08 | 0.000 | |
| DEBT | 0.003 | | 0.15 | 0.883 | 0.014 | | 0.19 | 0.850 | 0.014 | | 0.53 | 0.593 | |
| ROA | -0.035 | *** | -6.53 | 0.000 | -0.038 | *** | -4.40 | 0.000 | -0.032 | *** | -8.69 | 0.000 | |
| LOSS | 0.185 | *** | 6.66 | 0.000 | 0.257 | ** | 2.30 | 0.021 | 0.237 | *** | 7.85 | 0.000 | |
| YEAREND | 0.188 | *** | 6.54 | 0.000 | 0.314 | *** | 2.58 | 0.010 | 0.207 | *** | 6.36 | 0.000 | |
| INITIAL | -0.071 | * | -1.82 | 0.068 | -1.134 | *** | -4.43 | 0.000 | -0.154 | *** | -3.26 | 0.001 | |
| BIG4 | 0.132 | *** | 3.71 | 0.000 | 0.193 | | 1.16 | 0.245 | 0.196 | *** | 4.98 | 0.000 | |
| LEADER | 0.189 | *** | 6.91 | 0.000 | 0.432 | *** | 4.18 | 0.000 | 0.194 | *** | 6.54 | 0.000 | |
| Industry fixed effects | | Inclu | ded | | | Included | | | | Included | | | |
| Country fixed effects | | ded | | Included | | | | Included | | | | | |
| N | 3,379 | | | | 3,379 | | | 3,379 | | | | | |
| Adjusted R ² | | 84 | .3 | | | 34 | .7 | | 82.2 | | | | |

Table All- 33: Audit fees, non-audit fees and total fees of non-financial PIEs in Member States with maximum tenure of less than 20 year

| | DEPEN | IDENT | = AUDIT | FEE | DEPENDE | NT = N | ION-AUD | IT FEE | DEPEN | IDENT | = TOTAL | FEE |
|-------------------------|-------------|-------|---------|----------|-------------|--------|---------|----------|-------------|-------|---------|---------|
| | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value |
| constant | -0.057 | | -0.33 | 0.744 | -13.120 | *** | -16.06 | 0.000 | -0.363 | * | -1.89 | 0.059 |
| POSTREFORM | 0.039 | * | 1.74 | 0.083 | -0.460 | *** | -4.21 | 0.000 | -0.010 | | -0.41 | 0.682 |
| JOINT | 0.484 | *** | 10.98 | 0.000 | 0.912 | *** | 4.63 | 0.000 | -0.109 | ** | -2.05 | 0.041 |
| SIZE | 0.564 | *** | 75.44 | 0.000 | 1.195 | *** | 38.30 | 0.000 | 0.605 | *** | 78.51 | 0.000 |
| DEBT | 0.019 | *** | 5.22 | 0.000 | 0.067 | *** | 7.67 | 0.000 | 0.022 | *** | 5.48 | 0.000 |
| ROA | -0.002 | *** | -5.89 | 0.000 | -0.004 | *** | -3.82 | 0.000 | -0.003 | *** | -5.72 | 0.000 |
| LOSS | 0.171 | *** | 6.84 | 0.000 | 0.105 | | 0.83 | 0.407 | 0.170 | *** | 6.52 | 0.000 |
| YEAREND | 0.081 | * | 1.76 | 0.078 | 0.018 | | 0.09 | 0.932 | 0.063 | | 1.33 | 0.183 |
| INITIAL | 0.004 | | 0.13 | 0.894 | -0.527 | *** | -3.11 | 0.002 | -0.050 | | -1.40 | 0.161 |
| BIG4 | 0.449 | *** | 14.25 | 0.000 | 1.280 | *** | 7.35 | 0.000 | 0.520 | *** | 15.95 | 0.000 |
| LEADER | 0.164 | *** | 4.61 | 0.000 | -0.001 | | -0.01 | 0.994 | 0.143 | *** | 3.89 | 0.000 |
| Industry fixed effects | | ided | | | Included | | | | Included | | | |
| Country fixed effects | | ıded | | Included | | | | Included | | | | |
| N | | 66 | | | 5,366 | | | 5,366 | | | | |
| Adjusted R ² | | 87 | .9 | | | 51 | .0 | | 87.7 | | | |

Table All- 34: Audit fees, non-audit fees and total fees of non-financial PIEs with in Member States with maximum tenure of more than or equal to 20 year

| | DEPEN | IDENT | = AUDIT | FEE | DEPENDE | NT = 1 | ION-AUD | IT FEE | DEPEN | IDENT: | = TOTAL | FEE |
|-------------------------|-------------|-------|---------|---------|-------------|--------|---------|---------|-------------|--------|---------|---------|
| | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value |
| constant | -1.178 | *** | -6.32 | 0.000 | -17.417 | *** | -25.13 | 0.000 | -1.511 | *** | -7.24 | 0.000 |
| POSTREFORM | 0.025 | ** | 2.04 | 0.041 | -0.273 | *** | -3.88 | 0.000 | -0.019 | | -1.38 | 0.167 |
| JOINT | 0.409 | *** | 20.63 | 0.000 | 1.069 | *** | 9.65 | 0.000 | -0.182 | *** | -6.82 | 0.000 |
| SIZE | 0.587 | *** | 142.13 | 0.000 | 1.026 | *** | 58.05 | 0.000 | 0.603 | *** | 137.78 | 0.000 |
| DEBT | -0.001 | *** | -2.88 | 0.004 | -0.002 | *** | -5.60 | 0.000 | -0.001 | *** | -3.09 | 0.002 |
| ROA | -0.046 | *** | -3.93 | 0.000 | -0.089 | *** | -6.14 | 0.000 | -0.047 | *** | -4.16 | 0.000 |
| LOSS | 0.156 | *** | 10.90 | 0.000 | 0.600 | *** | 7.28 | 0.000 | 0.212 | *** | 12.91 | 0.000 |
| YEAREND | 0.168 | *** | 11.26 | 0.000 | 0.243 | *** | 2.70 | 0.007 | 0.172 | *** | 9.99 | 0.000 |
| INITIAL | -0.018 | | -0.86 | 0.389 | -0.732 | *** | -5.30 | 0.000 | -0.190 | *** | -6.58 | 0.000 |
| BIG4 | 0.118 | *** | 7.41 | 0.000 | 0.742 | *** | 7.37 | 0.000 | 0.248 | *** | 13.21 | 0.000 |
| LEADER | 0.152 | *** | 10.14 | 0.000 | 0.562 | *** | 6.95 | 0.000 | 0.179 | *** | 10.37 | 0.000 |
| Industry fixed effects | | Inclu | ıded | | | Inclu | ded | | | Inclu | ded | |
| Country fixed effects | | Inclu | ıded | | | Inclu | ded | | | Inclu | ded | |
| N | | 13,0 | 076 | | | 13,0 | 076 | | | 13,0 | 076 | |
| Adjusted R ² | | 83 | .4 | | | 38 | .9 | | | 79 | .9 | |

Table All- 35: Audit fees, non-audit fees and total fees of financial PIEs

| | DEPEN | IDENT | = AUDIT | FEE | DEPENDE | NT = N | ION-AUD | IT FEE | DEPENDENT = TOTAL FEE | | | |
|-------------------------|-------------|-------|---------|---------|-------------|--------|---------|---------|-----------------------|-------|--------|---------|
| | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value |
| constant | 2.312 | *** | 8.67 | 0.000 | -8.604 | *** | -10.49 | 0.000 | 2.683 | *** | 10.92 | 0.000 |
| POSTREFORM | 0.029 | | 0.88 | 0.380 | -0.484 | *** | -3.41 | 0.001 | -0.022 | | -0.61 | 0.545 |
| JOINT | 0.963 | *** | 12.09 | 0.000 | 1.095 | *** | 3.45 | 0.001 | -0.065 | | -0.66 | 0.509 |
| SIZE | 0.441 | *** | 41.27 | 0.000 | 0.795 | *** | 23.46 | 0.000 | 0.445 | *** | 37.73 | 0.000 |
| ROA | -0.026 | *** | -4.27 | 0.000 | -0.014 | | -1.49 | 0.136 | -0.025 | *** | -4.07 | 0.000 |
| LOSS | 0.254 | *** | 6.38 | 0.000 | 0.846 | *** | 4.91 | 0.000 | 0.295 | *** | 6.71 | 0.000 |
| YEAREND | 0.573 | *** | 11.97 | 0.000 | 0.977 | *** | 4.81 | 0.000 | 0.594 | *** | 11.12 | 0.000 |
| INITIAL | -0.149 | *** | -2.6 | 0.009 | -0.954 | *** | -3.5 | 0.000 | -0.212 | *** | -3.13 | 0.002 |
| BIG4 | 0.085 | * | 1.87 | 0.061 | 0.901 | *** | 4.43 | 0.000 | 0.271 | *** | 5.18 | 0.000 |
| LEADER | 0.064 | | 1.37 | 0.172 | -0.371 | ** | -2 | 0.046 | 0.079 | | 1.52 | 0.129 |
| BANK | 0.153 | ** | 2.27 | 0.023 | 1.271 | *** | 5.48 | 0.000 | 0.32 | *** | 4.18 | 0.000 |
| INSURANCE | 0.676 | *** | 9.98 | 0.000 | 1.751 | *** | 7.3 | 0.000 | 0.799 | *** | 10.41 | 0.000 |
| Industry fixed effects | | N | 0 | | | N | 0 | | | N | 0 | |
| Country fixed effects | | Inclu | ıded | | | Inclu | ded | | | Inclu | ided | |
| N | 3,722 | | | 3,722 | | | 3,722 | | | | | |
| Adjusted R ² | | 79 | .2 | | | 43 | .4 | | | 75 | .3 | |

Table All- 36: Audit fees, non-audit fees and total fees of financial PIEs (Big 4 clients)

| | DEPEN | IDENT | = AUDIT | FEE | DEPENDE | NT = N | ION-AUD | IT FEE | DEPENDENT = TOTAL FEE | | | |
|-------------------------|-------------|-------|---------|---------|-------------|--------|---------|---------|-----------------------|-------|--------|---------|
| | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value |
| constant | 1.7 | *** | 4.6 | 0.000 | -8.378 | *** | -8.41 | 0.000 | 2.11 | *** | 5.85 | 0.000 |
| POSTREFORM | -0.005 | | -0.12 | 0.901 | -0.647 | *** | -3.74 | 0.000 | -0.081 | * | -1.7 | 0.090 |
| JOINT | 0.883 | *** | 8.82 | 0.000 | 0.941 | ** | 2.5 | 0.013 | 0.116 | | 0.97 | 0.333 |
| SIZE | 0.473 | *** | 31.46 | 0.000 | 0.862 | *** | 19.43 | 0.000 | 0.483 | *** | 28.85 | 0.000 |
| ROA | -0.975 | *** | -4.19 | 0.000 | -1.324 | | -1.56 | 0.119 | -0.887 | *** | -3.51 | 0.000 |
| LOSS | 0.026 | | 0.38 | 0.701 | 0.288 | | 1.1 | 0.270 | 0.074 | | 1.03 | 0.302 |
| YEAREND | 0.717 | *** | 10.63 | 0.000 | 1.201 | *** | 4.82 | 0.000 | 0.755 | *** | 10.15 | 0.000 |
| INITIAL | -0.221 | *** | -2.85 | 0.004 | -1.052 | *** | -2.74 | 0.006 | -0.332 | *** | -3.6 | 0.000 |
| LEADER | 0.022 | | 0.46 | 0.643 | -0.481 | ** | -2.56 | 0.010 | 0.032 | | 0.63 | 0.529 |
| BANK | -0.054 | | -0.63 | 0.531 | 0.923 | *** | 3.41 | 0.001 | 0.114 | | 1.16 | 0.244 |
| INSURANCE | 0.521 | *** | 6.31 | 0.000 | 1.446 | *** | 5.37 | 0.000 | 0.661 | *** | 7.26 | 0.000 |
| Industry fixed effects | | N | 0 | | | No | 0 | | | No | 0 | |
| Country fixed effects | | Inclu | ded | | | Inclu | ded | | | Inclu | ded | |
| N | 2,368 | | | 2,368 | | | 2,368 | | | | | |
| Adjusted R ² | | 73 | .9 | | | 39 | .8 | | | 69 | .8 | |

Table All- 37: Audit fees, non-audit fees and total fees of financial PIEs (Non-Big 4 clients)

| | DEPEN | IDENT | = AUDIT | FEE | DEPENDE | NT = N | ION-AUD | IT FEE | DEPENDENT = TOTAL FEE | | | |
|-------------------------|-------------|-------|---------|---------|-------------|--------|---------|---------|-----------------------|-------|--------|---------|
| | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value |
| constant | 4.724 | *** | 11.06 | 0.000 | -8.703 | *** | -3.7 | 0.000 | 5.244 | *** | 11.85 | 0.000 |
| POSTREFORM | 0.137 | *** | 3 | 0.003 | -0.122 | | -0.5 | 0.618 | 0.127 | ** | 2.43 | 0.015 |
| JOINT | 1.402 | *** | 9.28 | 0.000 | 2.553 | *** | 3.76 | 0.000 | 0.035 | | 0.2 | 0.839 |
| SIZE | 0.363 | *** | 25.6 | 0.000 | 0.654 | *** | 11.12 | 0.000 | 0.363 | *** | 24.49 | 0.000 |
| ROA | -0.019 | *** | -4.41 | 0.000 | 0.003 | | 0.36 | 0.719 | -0.017 | *** | -4.15 | 0.000 |
| LOSS | 0.254 | *** | 4.77 | 0.000 | 1.096 | *** | 4.06 | 0.000 | 0.291 | *** | 4.93 | 0.000 |
| YEAREND | 0.247 | *** | 4.52 | 0.000 | 0.377 | | 1.05 | 0.294 | 0.226 | *** | 3.56 | 0.000 |
| INITIAL | -0.007 | | -0.09 | 0.930 | -0.825 | ** | -2.14 | 0.033 | -0.037 | | -0.42 | 0.678 |
| LEADER | 0.704 | * | 1.94 | 0.052 | -1.099 | *** | -3 | 0.003 | 0.718 | ** | 1.99 | 0.047 |
| BANK | -0.114 | | -0.79 | 0.429 | 0.734 | | 1.14 | 0.255 | 0.009 | | 0.05 | 0.961 |
| INSURANCE | 0.617 | *** | 3.83 | 0.000 | 1.611 | ** | 2.46 | 0.014 | 0.666 | *** | 3.62 | 0.000 |
| Industry fixed effects | | N | 0 | | | N | 0 | | | N | 0 | |
| Country fixed effects | | Inclu | ıded | | | Inclu | ded | | | Inclu | ded | |
| N | | 1,3 | 54 | | | 1,3 | 54 | | | 1,3 | 54 | |
| Adjusted R ² | | 80 | .3 | | | 28 | .1 | | | 70 | .5 | |

Table All- 38: Audit fees, non-audit fees and total fees of financial PIEs with NAS < 70% fee in 2015

| | DEPEN | IDENT | = AUDIT | FEE | DEPENDE | NT = N | ION-AUD | IT FEE | DEPENDENT = TOTAL FEE | | | |
|-------------------------|-------------|-------|---------|----------|-------------|--------|----------|---------|-----------------------|-----|--------|---------|
| | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value |
| constant | 2.928 | *** | 12.52 | 0.000 | -8.534 | *** | -7.06 | 0.000 | 3.074 | *** | 12.44 | 0.000 |
| POSTREFORM | 0.004 | | 0.12 | 0.905 | -0.388 | ** | -2.4 | 0.017 | 0.000 | | 0.01 | 0.991 |
| JOINT | 0.943 | *** | 10.1 | 0.000 | 1.242 | *** | 3.37 | 0.001 | -0.131 | | -1.13 | 0.259 |
| SIZE | 0.432 | *** | 37.54 | 0.000 | 0.779 | *** | 20.07 | 0.000 | 0.431 | *** | 34.18 | 0.000 |
| ROA | -0.025 | *** | -4.32 | 0.000 | -0.019 | * | -1.79 | 0.074 | -0.024 | *** | -4.16 | 0.000 |
| LOSS | 0.264 | *** | 5.84 | 0.000 | 0.89 | *** | 4.53 | 0.000 | 0.3 | *** | 6.02 | 0.000 |
| YEAREND | 0.588 | *** | 10.74 | 0.000 | 1.126 | *** | 4.81 | 0.000 | 0.595 | *** | 9.95 | 0.000 |
| INITIAL | -0.153 | ** | -2.49 | 0.013 | -0.865 | *** | -2.91 | 0.004 | -0.218 | *** | -3.03 | 0.002 |
| BIG4 | 0.133 | *** | 2.79 | 0.005 | 0.66 | *** | 2.95 | 0.003 | 0.27 | *** | 4.92 | 0.000 |
| LEADER | -0.032 | | -0.62 | 0.538 | -0.633 | *** | -2.84 | 0.004 | 0.000 | | -0.01 | 0.995 |
| BANK | 0.087 | | 1.11 | 0.267 | 1.013 | *** | 3.59 | 0.000 | 0.193 | ** | 2.2 | 0.028 |
| INSURANCE | 0.811 | *** | 10.19 | 0.000 | 2.106 | *** | 6.85 | 0.000 | 0.925 | *** | 10 | 0.000 |
| Industry fixed effects | | N | 0 | | | No | 0 | | | N | 0 | |
| Country fixed effects | Included | | | Included | | | Included | | | | | |
| N | 2,962 | | | 2.962 | | | 2.962 | | | | | |
| Adjusted R ² | | 79 | .2 | | | 40 | 0 | | | 74 | .4 | |

Table AII- 39: Audit fees, non-audit fees and total fees of financial PIEs with NAS >70% fee in 2015

| | DEPEN | IDENT | = AUDIT | FEE | DEPENDE | NT = N | ION-AUD | IT FEE | DEPENDENT = TOTAL FEE | | | |
|-------------------------|-------------|-------|---------|---------|-------------|--------|---------|---------|-----------------------|-------|--------|---------|
| | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value |
| constant | 2.052 | *** | 3.74 | 0.000 | 0.879 | | 0.89 | 0.372 | 3.417 | *** | 6.44 | 0.000 |
| POSTREFORM | 0.127 | * | 1.83 | 0.068 | -0.818 | *** | -4.48 | 0.000 | -0.107 | | -1.45 | 0.147 |
| JOINT | 1.069 | *** | 6.19 | 0.000 | 1.236 | ** | 2.09 | 0.037 | 0.435 | ** | 2.39 | 0.017 |
| SIZE | 0.451 | *** | 17.69 | 0.000 | 0.532 | *** | 10.16 | 0.000 | 0.435 | *** | 15.98 | 0.000 |
| ROA | -0.232 | *** | -4.01 | 0.000 | 0.343 | | 0.84 | 0.398 | -0.203 | ** | -2.37 | 0.018 |
| LOSS | 0.122 | | 1.41 | 0.160 | 0.152 | | 0.59 | 0.558 | 0.084 | | 0.91 | 0.365 |
| YEAREND | 0.34 | *** | 3.24 | 0.001 | -0.151 | | -0.57 | 0.566 | 0.348 | *** | 3.02 | 0.003 |
| INITIAL | -0.169 | | -1.22 | 0.222 | -1.475 | *** | -2.76 | 0.006 | -0.284 | ** | -2.02 | 0.044 |
| BIG4 | -0.12 | | -0.95 | 0.344 | 0.427 | | 1.12 | 0.263 | 0.089 | | 0.69 | 0.491 |
| LEADER | 0.264 | *** | 3.06 | 0.002 | 0.015 | | 0.06 | 0.949 | 0.207 | ** | 2.24 | 0.025 |
| BANK | 0.296 | *** | 2.9 | 0.004 | 0.799 | *** | 3.02 | 0.003 | 0.382 | *** | 3.3 | 0.001 |
| INSURANCE | 0.238 | * | 1.87 | 0.062 | 0.583 | ** | 2.03 | 0.043 | 0.313 | ** | 2.34 | 0.019 |
| Industry fixed effects | | N | 0 | | | N | 0 | | | N | 0 | |
| Country fixed effects | | Inclu | ıded | | | Inclu | ded | | | Inclu | ded | |
| N | 760 | | | 760 | | | 760 | | | | | |
| Adjusted R ² | | 78 | 3.4 | | | 45 | .1 | | | 75 | .3 | |

Table All- 40: Audit fees, non-audit fees and total fees of financial PIEs with in Member States with maximum tenure of less than 17.5 years

| | DEPEN | IDENT | = AUDIT | FEE | DEPENDE | NT = N | ION-AUD | IT FEE | DEPENDENT = TOTAL FEE | | | |
|-------------------------|-------------|-------|---------|---------|-------------|--------|---------|---------|-----------------------|-------|--------|---------|
| | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value |
| constant | 3.052 | *** | 6.88 | 0.000 | -8.562 | *** | -5.73 | 0.000 | 3.159 | *** | 6.69 | 0.000 |
| POSTREFORM | 0.16 | *** | 2.93 | 0.004 | -0.019 | | -0.09 | 0.930 | 0.117 | * | 1.95 | 0.052 |
| JOINT | 1.022 | *** | 9.09 | 0.000 | 1.557 | *** | 3.88 | 0.000 | -0.074 | | -0.49 | 0.622 |
| SIZE | 0.44 | *** | 18.62 | 0.000 | 0.746 | *** | 11.06 | 0.000 | 0.449 | *** | 17.22 | 0.000 |
| ROA | -0.017 | *** | -4 | 0.000 | -0.023 | *** | -2.75 | 0.006 | -0.017 | *** | -4 | 0.000 |
| LOSS | 0.061 | | 1.02 | 0.307 | 0.772 | *** | 2.97 | 0.003 | 0.105 | * | 1.67 | 0.095 |
| YEAREND | -0.406 | *** | -3.72 | 0.000 | 0.509 | | 0.68 | 0.499 | -0.32 | ** | -2.35 | 0.019 |
| INITIAL | -0.08 | | -1.04 | 0.301 | -0.149 | | -0.45 | 0.653 | -0.059 | | -0.69 | 0.492 |
| BIG4 | 0.351 | *** | 3.56 | 0.000 | 2.037 | *** | 4.85 | 0.000 | 0.664 | *** | 5.75 | 0.000 |
| LEADER | 0.148 | * | 1.92 | 0.055 | 0.23 | | 0.82 | 0.415 | 0.177 | ** | 2.17 | 0.030 |
| BANK | 0.147 | | 1.12 | 0.263 | 1.438 | *** | 3.3 | 0.001 | 0.297 | ** | 2.03 | 0.043 |
| INSURANCE | 0.351 | *** | 3.18 | 0.001 | 0.936 | ** | 2.23 | 0.026 | 0.442 | *** | 3.56 | 0.000 |
| Industry fixed effects | | N | 0 | | | No | 0 | | | N | 0 | |
| Country fixed effects | | Inclu | ıded | | | Inclu | ded | | | Inclu | ided | |
| N | 1,113 | | | 1,113 | | | 1,113 | | | | | |
| Adjusted R ² | | 89 | .1 | | | 64 | .8 | | | 87 | .9 | |

Table All- 41: Audit fees, non-audit fees and total fees of financial PIEs with in Member States with maximum tenure of more than or equal to 17.5 years

| | DEPEN | IDENT | = AUDIT | FEE | DEPENDE | NT = N | ION-AUD | IT FEE | DEPENDENT = TOTAL FEE | | | |
|-------------------------|-------------|-------|---------|---------|-------------|--------|---------|---------|-----------------------|-------|--------|---------|
| | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value | coefficient | | t-stat | p-value |
| constant | 1.516 | *** | 7.51 | 0.000 | -13.398 | *** | -21.17 | 0.000 | 1.282 | *** | 5.84 | 0.000 |
| POSTREFORM | -0.024 | | -0.62 | 0.536 | -0.696 | *** | -3.89 | 0.000 | -0.078 | * | -1.75 | 0.081 |
| JOINT | 0.901 | *** | 8.13 | 0.000 | 0.767 | | 1.6 | 0.110 | -0.068 | | -0.52 | 0.605 |
| SIZE | 0.442 | *** | 37.15 | 0.000 | 0.819 | *** | 20.76 | 0.000 | 0.445 | *** | 33.84 | 0.000 |
| ROA | -0.03 | *** | -3.43 | 0.001 | -0.01 | | -0.82 | 0.415 | -0.028 | *** | -3.24 | 0.001 |
| LOSS | 0.359 | *** | 6.81 | 0.000 | 0.941 | *** | 4.2 | 0.000 | 0.406 | *** | 6.92 | 0.000 |
| YEAREND | 0.609 | *** | 11.93 | 0.000 | 0.98 | *** | 4.59 | 0.000 | 0.627 | *** | 10.99 | 0.000 |
| INITIAL | -0.218 | *** | -2.68 | 0.007 | -1.699 | *** | -4.19 | 0.000 | -0.349 | *** | -3.55 | 0.000 |
| BIG4 | 0.018 | | 0.36 | 0.722 | 0.593 | ** | 2.56 | 0.010 | 0.17 | *** | 2.94 | 0.003 |
| LEADER | 0.026 | | 0.45 | 0.650 | -0.65 | *** | -2.79 | 0.005 | 0.035 | | 0.56 | 0.577 |
| BANK | 0.061 | | 0.73 | 0.467 | 0.864 | *** | 3 | 0.003 | 0.208 | ** | 2.16 | 0.031 |
| INSURANCE | 0.851 | *** | 10.17 | 0.000 | 2.203 | *** | 7.87 | 0.000 | 0.984 | *** | 10.46 | 0.000 |
| Industry fixed effects | | Ν | 0 | | | N | 0 | | | N | 0 | |
| Country fixed effects | | Inclu | ıded | | | Inclu | ded | | | Inclu | ded | |
| N | 2,609 | | | 2,609 | | | 2,609 | | | | | |
| Adjusted R ² | | 71 | .2 | | | 32 | .6 | | | 64 | .8 | |

Table AII- 42: Number of observations per Member State (audit firm survey)

| | Big 4 | Non-Big 4 | Total |
|----------------|-------|-----------|-------|
| Austria | 2 | 0 | 2 |
| Belgium | 2 | 3 | 5 |
| Bulgaria | 2 | 1 | 3 |
| Croatia | 3 | 0 | 3 |
| Cyprus | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| Czech Republic | 2 | 0 | 2 |
| Denmark | 2 | 1 | 3 |
| Estonia | 1 | 0 | 1 |
| Finland | 0 | 0 | 0 |
| France | 3 | 0 | 3 |
| Germany | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| Greece | 3 | 1 | 4 |
| Hungary | 3 | 1 | 4 |
| Ireland | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| Italy | 3 | 2 | 5 |
| Latvia | 2 | 1 | 3 |
| Lithuania | 3 | 1 | 4 |
| Luxembourg | 2 | 1 | 3 |
| Malta | 5 | 0 | 5 |
| Netherlands | 3 | 3 | 6 |
| Poland | 1 | 1 | 2 |
| Portugal | 2 | 0 | 2 |
| Romania | 1 | 2 | 3 |
| Slovakia | 3 | 0 | 3 |
| Slovenia | 4 | 0 | 4 |
| Spain | 2 | 1 | 3 |
| Sweden | 1 | 1 | 2 |
| United Kingdom | 2 | 0 | 2 |
| TOTAL | 61 | 24 | 85 |

Table All- 43: Audit Firm Survey: Did your audit firm experience more competition from other audit firms for statutory audit engagements of PIE clients after the Audit Reform?

| | Overall | B4 | NB4 |
|--------------------------------------|---------|-----|-----|
| Agree | 60% | 62% | 55% |
| Strongly agree | 14% | 16% | 9% |
| Agree | 22% | 24% | 18% |
| Somewhat agree | 23% | 22% | 27% |
| Neutral – Neither agree nor disagree | 31% | 33% | 27% |
| Disagree | 9% | 5% | 18% |
| Somewhat disagree | 1% | 2% | 0% |
| Disagree | 8% | 4% | 18% |
| Strongly disagree | 0% | 0% | 0% |

Table All- 44: Audit Reform Survey: the Audit Reform has resulted in PIE clients opting more for "audit-only firms" and "consulting-only suppliers"

| | Overall | B4 | NB4 |
|----------------------------|---------|-----|-----|
| Strongly agree | 9% | 9% | 9% |
| Agree | 21% | 21% | 23% |
| Somewhat agree | 31% | 36% | 18% |
| Neither agree nor disagree | 17% | 17% | 18% |
| Somewhat disagree | 4% | 4% | 5% |
| Disagree | 9% | 8% | 14% |
| Strongly disagree | 8% | 6% | 14% |

Table All- 45: Audit Reform Survey: Overall, the Audit Reform resulted in higher audit quality?

| | Overall | B4 | NB4 |
|----------------------------|---------|-----|-----|
| Strongly agree | 3% | 2% | 5% |
| Agree | 17% | 17% | 18% |
| Somewhat agree | 25% | 26% | 23% |
| Neither agree nor disagree | 32% | 36% | 23% |
| Somewhat disagree | 8% | 9% | 5% |
| Disagree | 8% | 9% | 5% |
| Strongly disagree | 7% | 0% | 23% |

Table All- 46: Audit Reform Survey: The increase in audit quality is a result of (average rates)

| | Overall | B4 | NB4 |
|---|---------|-----|-----|
| Enhanced auditor independence due to the mandatory audit firm rotation regime | 2.3 | 2.0 | 2.8 |
| Enhanced auditor independence due to the prohibition and capping of consulting services by the incumbent audit firm | 2.0 | 2.0 | 1.9 |
| More competition between possible suppliers of audit services (related to the statutory audit) | 1.8 | 1.6 | 2.2 |
| Enhanced audit quality procedures within audit firms | 3.2 | 3.3 | 3.0 |
| Enhanced communication between audit firms and audit committees | 3.6 | 3.6 | 3.5 |
| Enhanced communication between audit firms and bank supervisors | 2.3 | 2.5 | 1.9 |
| Improved supervision of statutory audit firms by National Competent Authorities | 3.0 | 3.0 | 3.1 |

Table All- 47: Audit Firm Survey: The effect of the audit reform on total turnover from non-audit services

| | Overall | Big 4 | Non Big 4 | | | |
|--|---------|-------|-----------|--|--|--|
| Did your accountancy firm's (including its network) total turnover from providing non-audit services (both from audit clients AND non-audit clients) change after the Audit Reform (due to the prohibition and capping)? | | | | | | |
| Yes, it increased | 30% | 28% | 32% | | | |
| Yes, it decreased | 8% | 10% | 5% | | | |
| No, it remained the same | 62% | 62% | 64% | | | |
| By which percentage did it increase? | | | | | | |
| 25-30% | 4.3% | 0% | 13% | | | |
| 20-25% | 0.0% | 0% | 0% | | | |
| 15-20% | 13.0% | 13% | 13% | | | |
| 10-15% | 17.4% | 20% | 13% | | | |
| 5 - 10% | 26.1% | 27% | 25% | | | |
| 0 - 5 % | 17.4% | 13% | 25% | | | |
| By which percentage did it decrease? | | | | | | |
| 25-30% | 0.0% | 0% | 0% | | | |
| 20-25% | 4.3% | 7% | 0% | | | |
| 15-20% | 4.3% | 7% | 0% | | | |
| 10-15% | 0.0% | 0% | 0% | | | |
| 5 - 10% | 4.3% | 7% | 0% | | | |
| 0 - 5 % | 8.7% | 7% | 13% | | | |

ANNEX III. AUDIT FIRM SURVEY

Thank you for agreeing to take part in this important survey that forms an integral component of an independent study commissioned by the European Parliament related to the Audit Reform (i.e. Regulation 537/2014 and Directive 2014/56/EU) which was voted in 2014 and became applicable as of 17 June, 2016. The new EU rules on statutory audit are applicable throughout the European Union and brought significant changes for businesses and their professional service providers. They impact all EU public interest entities and cover several areas, from mandatory audit firm rotation to restrictions on the additional services that can be provided to a business by their statutory audit firm. The goal of this survey is to gain your thoughts and opinion on a couple of aspects of the new Audit Reform and how it has affected your audit firm. This survey should only take less than 10 minutes to complete. Be assured that all answers you provide will be kept strictly confidential. Please, click 'Start' to begin

| Q1 Please, name the accounting firm you work for: |
|--|
| Q2 Select in which EU Member State your audit firm is located: List of all 28 Member States is given and respondent has to select one. |
| Q3 Did the average number of <u>AUDIT HOURS per audit engagement</u> (for PIE clients) change due to the EU Audit Reform? (Note that the question relates to the effects from regulatory changes related to the EU Audit Reform, and NOT to other regulatory changes, such as for example from the PCAOB in the US). |
| O Yes O No O n/a |

Display This Question: If Q3= Yes

Q4 By which percentage did the average number of AUDIT HOURS spent on audit engagements (PIE clients) change?

- O Increased with more than 20%
- O Increased between 15% and 20%
- O Increased between 10% and 15%
- O Increased between 5% and 10%
- O No significant increase or decrease
- O Decreased with more than 20%
- O Decreased between 15% and 20%
- O Decreased between 10% and 15%
- O Decreased between 5% and 10%
- O n/a

Display This Question:

If Q4 = Increased with more than 20% Or Q4 = Increased between 15% and 20%

Or Q4= Increased between 10% and 15% Or Q4 = Increased between 5% and 10%

Q5 The increase in average audit hours is **caused by:**

(Rate all that apply by sliding on the stars; if you erroneously clicked the wrong number of stars, you can correct this by sliding backwards and forwards between zero and five)

More intense contact between the statutory auditor and the audit committee

Changes in audit methodology inspired by the Audit Reform

More conservative audit approach

More new audit clients due to mandatory firm rotation

More consultation of experts

Others: - please specify

Display This Question:

If Q4 = Increased with more than 20% Or Q4 = Increased between 15% and 20%

Or Q4 = Increased between 10% and 15% Or Q4 = Increased between 5% and 10%

Q6 Please, rate how significant the increase in average audit effort (hours) was for each of the following industries.

(Rate each industry by sliding the stars; if you erroneously clicked the wrong number of stars, you can correct this by sliding backwards and forwards between zero and five)

Financial services industry

Manufacturing industry

Commercial industry

Service industry

Public sector

Q7 Did your audit firm experience <u>more competition</u> from other audit firms for statutory audit engagements of PIE clients after the Audit Reform?

- O Strongly agree
- O Agree
- O Somewhat agree
- O Neither agree nor disagree
- O Somewhat disagree
- O Disagree
- O Strongly disagree

Display This Question: If Q7... = Strongly agree Or Q7 = Agree Or Q7 = Somewhat agree

Q8 The <u>increase in competition</u> for statutory audit engagements (PIE clients) following the Audit Reform is due to:
(Select all that apply)

More clients organize tender procedures

More clients engage in joint audits

The enhanced monitoring of audit market concentration by National Competent Authorities The Mid-Tier audit firms are more than before considered as viable suppliers for statutory audit services to PIE clients

Stricter rules with regards to non-audit services

A more dynamic and open audit market (e.g. the "European passport" for audit firms)

Other - please specify _______

| Other - pleas | se specify |
|-----------------------------|--|
| Q9 Was the | competitive strategy of your audit firm adjusted/modified after the Audit Reform? |
| O Yes | O No |
| Q10 Does yo Audit Reforr | our firm currently devote more effort to the attraction of new clients than before the EU m? |
| O Yes | O No |
| Q11 Are mo EU Audit Ref | re people in your firm involved when developing a (new) client proposal than before the form? |
| O Yes | O No |
| • | rr teams devoting more time to developing relationships with non-audit clients than U Audit Reform? |
| O Yes | O No |
| Q13 Are the | re other new initiatives used to enhance the competitive edge of your firm? |
| O Yes - p O No | please specify |

Q14 In general, how does your audit firm typically compete with other audit firms in a tender

| Price Overall audit quality Audit firm reputation Inspection findings Quality of the audit team Innovative audit methodology (digital, big data, etc) Other - please specify Q15 Did your audit firm engage in more audit tender premandatory audit firm rotation? | ocedures following the introduction of |
|---|--|
| Audit firm reputation Inspection findings Quality of the audit team Innovative audit methodology (digital, big data, etc) Other - please specify Q15 Did your audit firm engage in more audit tender promandatory audit firm rotation? | |
| Inspection findings Quality of the audit team Innovative audit methodology (digital, big data, etc) Other - please specify Q15 Did your audit firm engage in more audit tender premandatory audit firm rotation? | |
| Quality of the audit team Innovative audit methodology (digital, big data, etc) Other - please specify Q15 Did your audit firm engage in more audit tender premandatory audit firm rotation? | $\begin{array}{c} \wedge \wedge \wedge \wedge \wedge \wedge \\ \wedge \wedge \wedge \wedge \wedge \wedge \\ \wedge \wedge \wedge \wedge \wedge $ |
| Innovative audit methodology (digital, big data, etc) Other - please specify Q15 Did your audit firm engage in more audit tender promandatory audit firm rotation? | $\begin{array}{c} \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$ |
| Other - please specify Q15 Did your audit firm engage in more audit tender promandatory audit firm rotation? | $\Rightarrow \Rightarrow \Rightarrow \Rightarrow \Rightarrow$ |
| Q15 Did your audit firm engage in more audit tender promandatory audit firm rotation? | |
| mandatory audit firm rotation? | ocedures following the introduction of |
| | |
| O Yes O No O n/a | |
| Display This Question: | |
| If Q2 Select in which EU Member State your audit firm Finland Or Germany Or Denmark Or France Or Slovakia Or | |
| Q16 Do you have clients that engage in "joint audits" wi audit engagement with your audit firm? | th the purpose to increase the duration of the |
| O Yes O No O n/a | |
| Q17 Did the prohibition of non-audit services (Art. 5 of impact on turnover from consulting services provided to audit clients? | |
| O res O NO O 11/a | |
| Q18 Did the prohibition of non-audit services (Art. 5 of impact on turnover from consulting services provided NON-audit clients? | |
| O Yes O No O n/a | |
| Q19 Did the capping of non-audit services (Art.4 of Reg on turnover from consulting services provided by you clients? | |
| O Yes O No O n/a | |
| impact on <u>turnover</u> from <u>consulting services</u> provided <u>NON-audit clients?</u> O Yes O No O n/a | by your accountancy firm and its network |

| on <u>turnover</u> from <u>consulting services</u> provided by your accountancy firm and its network to <u>NON-audit clients?</u> |
|--|
| O Yes ONo O n/a |
| Q21 Did your accountancy firm's (including its network) total turnover from providing non-audit services (both from audit clients AND non-audit clients) change after the Audit Reform (due to the prohibition and capping)? |
| O Yes, it increased |
| O Yes, it decreased |
| O No, it remained the same |
| Display This Overtion. |
| Display This Question: If Q21= Yes, it increased |
| Q22 By which percentage did it increase? |
| O 0 - 5% O 5 - 10% O 10 - 15% O 15 - 20% O 20 - 25% O 25 - 30% O 30 - 35% O 35 - 40% O More than 40% |
| Display This Question: |
| If Q21 = Yes, it decreased Q23 By which percentage did it decrease? |
| O 0 - 5% O 5 - 10% O 10 - 15% O 15 - 20% O 20 - 25% O 25 - 30% O 30 - 35% O 35 - 40% O More than 40% |
| |
| Q24 Do you have PIE clients in your portfolio that are part of a multinational group? |
| O Yes ONo On/a |

| Display This Question: If Q24= Yes |
|--|
| Q25 Did the Audit Reform result in increased complexities and costs related to the audit of PIE clients that are within a multinational group? |
| O Yes ONo On/a |
| |
| Display This Question:If Q25= Yes |
| Q26 The increase in costs for PIE clients within a multinational group is associated with: (Select all that apply and for those that apply, rate the cost increase from 1 to 5, where 1 is a very small increase and 5 is a very large increase) |
| The mandatory firm rotation of an entity within the group which affects coordination costs across the group The alignment (or communication) with the other audit firms that are appointed in the multinational group The compliance related to prohibition and capping of consulting services Increased assessments of auditor independence following the provision of consulting to entities outside the EU Other - please specify |
| Q27 The Audit Reform has resulted in PIE clients opting more for "audit-only firms" and "consulting-only suppliers" |
| O Strongly agree O Agree O Somewhat agree O Neither agree nor disagree O Somewhat disagree O Disagree O Strongly disagree |
| Q28 Overall, the Audit Reform resulted in <u>higher</u> audit quality O Strongly agree O Agree O Somewhat agree O Neither agree nor disagree |
| O Somewhat disagree O Disagree O Strongly disagree |

Display This Question: If Q28 = Strongly agree Or Agree Or = Somewhat agree

Q29 The increase in audit quality is a result of

(Rate all that apply by sliding the stars; you can correct this by sliding backwards and forwards between zero and five)

Enhanced auditor independence due to the mandatory audit firm rotation regime

Enhanced auditor independence due to the prohibition and capping of consulting services by the incumbent audit firm

More competition between possible suppliers of audit services (related to the statutory audit)

Enhanced audit quality procedures within audit firms

Enhanced communication between audit firms and audit committees

Enhanced communication between audit firms and bank supervisors Improved supervision of statutory audit firms by National Competent Authorities

Other - please specify

Display This Question: If Q28 = Somewhat disagree Or Disagree Or Strongly disagree

Q30 Overall, the audit reform resulted in **lower** audit quality

- O Strongly agree
- O Agree
- O Somewhat agree
- O Neither agree nor disagree

Display This Question: If Q30 = Strongly agree Or Agree Or Somewhat agree

Q31 The <u>decrease</u> in audit quality is a result of (Select all that apply)

A decrease in auditor choice due to the mandatory audit firm rotation regime

A higher focus on regulatory compliance by the audit firms rather than on providing valuable assurance services

The prohibition and capping of consulting services by the current audit firm taking away valuable expert knowledge

| Other - p | olease s | pecify | | | | | |
|-----------|----------|--------|------|--|------|------|--|
| Othici p | Jicase s | peeny | | | | | |

Display This Question:

If Q28 = Neither agree nor disagree

Or Q30= Neither agree nor disagree

Q32 Overall, the Audit Reform had no effect on the level of audit quality supplied to our audit clients.

- O Agree
- O Disagree

ANNEX IV. AUDITEE SURVEY

Thank you for agreeing to take part in this important survey that forms an integral component of an independent study commissioned by the European Parliament related to the new Audit Reform (i.e. Regulation 537/2014 and Directive 2014/56/EU) applicable as of June, 2016. The Audit Reform's major aim was to improve audit quality and restore investor confidence in financial information, and brought significant changes for businesses and their professional service providers. The goal is to gain your thoughts and opinions on a couple of aspects of the new Audit Reform and how it has affected your company. This survey should only take less than 10 minutes to complete. Be assured that all answers you provide will be kept strictly confidential. Please, click 'Start' to begin

| you provide will be kept strictly confidential. Please, click 'Start' to begin |
|---|
| Q1 The primary activity of your business is providing |
| O Financial services (e.g. commercial bank, postal bank, credit union, mutual fund, etc.) O Insurance, reinsurance and/or pension funding O Auxiliary services to financial services and/or insurance activities (e.g. investment bank, broker, insurance settlers, etc.) O Other |
| Q2 Your company's (European) headquarter is located in the following EU Member State:List of all 28 Member States is given and respondent has to select one. |
| Q3 Which audit firm(s) does your company currently engage as statutory auditor(s)? (Please, select all that apply) |
| Deloitte |
| PwC |
| Ernst & Young KPMG |
| Non-Big 4 audit firm - please specify |
| Q4 Did your company organize a tendering procedure to appoint a new statutory auditor (audit firm) or renew the current statutory auditor (audit firm) after June, 2016 (i.e. following the new Audit Reform)? |
| O Yes O No |
| Q5 Did your company change its statutory auditor (audit firm) since June, 2016 ? |
| O Yes |
| O No |
| |

Display This Question:If Q5 = Yes

Q6 The change of statutory auditor (audit firm) was

O Mandatory, this means because of mandatory audit firm rotation

O Voluntary

Display This Question: If Q6 = Mandatory, this means because of mandatory audit firm rotation

Q7 Would your company have switched its statutory auditor (audit firms) in the absence of mandatory firm rotation?

O Yes O No

Display This Question: If Q6 = Yes

Q8 Which of the following statements apply to your company? (Please, select all that apply)

The newly appointed audit firm brings a fresh perspective, resulting in an increase in audit quality

The rotation of audit firms led to a significant loss of the (new) audit firm's knowledge about your company

The rotation of the audit firms led to a significant increase in audit firm independence (independence from management and the board)

Other

| Display This Question 1604 Ves | | | | | | | | |
|--|--|-------------------------------------|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| Display This Question: If Q4 = Yes On How many audit firms placed a bid for the tender? | | | | | | | | |
| Q9 How many audit firms placed a bid for the tender? O Big 4 | | | | | | | | |
| _ | | - | | | | | | |
| O Non-Big 4 | | | | | | | | |
| Display This Question: If Q5 = Yes | | | | | | | | |
| | actors when selecting your new stat | tutory auditor (audit firm). Please | | | | | | |
| Price | ☆. | *** | | | | | | |
| Audit quality | | | | | | | | |
| Innovative audit practices related | Innovative audit practices related to digitalization and big data | | | | | | | |
| Inspection findings published about the audit firm | | | | | | | | |
| The quality of the audit team | | | | | | | | |
| Multidisciplinary expertise present in the audit firm | | | | | | | | |
| Other - please specify | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | |
| Disales This Ossarian KOE Ver | | | | | | | | |
| Display This Question: If Q5 = Yes | | | | | | | | |
| Q11 Did your company switch | | | | | | | | |
| | Big 4 audit firm (PwC, Deloitte, KPMG or EY) | Non-Big 4 audit firm | | | | | | |
| From | 0 | 0 | | | | | | |
| То | 0 | 0 | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | |
| Display This Question: If Q5= No | | | | | | | | |
| | otate its statutory auditor pre-maturiod) to avoid the (mandatory public | • | | | | | | |
| O Yes O No | | | | | | | | |
| O Yes O No | | | | | | | | |
| | | | | | | | | |
| Display This Question: If Q5? = No | | | | | | | | |
| Display This Question: If Q5? = No | nge its statutory auditor, would you | consider hiring a Non-Big 4 | | | | | | |

Display This Question: If Q13 = Yes

Q14 Why would you consider a **Non-Big 4 firm as** <u>statutory auditor?</u> (Please, select all that apply)

To have a larger pool of potential audit firms to choose from

To negotiate lower audit fees and hence decrease the audit cost of your firm

To have the current auditor perform consulting services, which would otherwise be impossible in its capacity as statutory auditor

| Others - please specify |
|-------------------------|
|-------------------------|

Display This Question: If Q13 = No

Q15 Why would you **NOT consider a Non-Big 4 audit firm as <u>statutory auditor?</u> (Please, select all that apply)**

It does not possess the necessary industry expertise
It does not have the appropriate global network
It offers lower quality (compared to the Big 4 audit firms)
Others - please specify _____

Q16 Did your company opt for a joint audit (i.e. the appointment of two audit firms as statutory auditors) since June, 2016?

O Yes ONo

Display This Question: If Q16 = Yes

Q17 What were the reasons to opt for a joint audit? (Please select all that apply)

The appointment of a joint audit is mandatory for your company

To increase the audit engagement duration with the current audit firm which is performing the statutory audit

To enhance the quality of the statutory audit

To benefit from the expertise of more than one audit firm

To strengthen auditor independence (i.e. reduce the risk of over-familiarity)

| Other - please specify _ | |
|--------------------------|--|
| ' ' - | |

Q18 Did the total costs of auditing in your company **increase** as a consequence of the Audit Reform?

- O Yes
- O No, the total cost decreased
- O No, the total costs did not change

Display This Question: If Q18 = Yes

Q19 The increase of the total cost of auditing is driven by the following components: Rate from least (0) to most (5) important.

Increase of audit fees

Increased documentation requirements

Increased responsibilities of the audit committee (for instance, reviewing the non-public report of the audit firm to the audit committee)

The cost of tendering when selecting a (new) audit firm

The mandatory rotation of audit firm

Other - please specify

Display This Question: If Q18 = No, the total cost decreased

Q20 The decrease of the total cost of auditing is driven by the following components. Rank from least (0) to most (5) important.

Decrease of audit fees of the current audit firm

The process of tendering allowing two audit firms to compete with each other, lowering audit fees for future audit firms

Other - please specify



Q21 In your opinion, the new Audit Reform resulted in

- O Audit services of higher quality
- O Audit services of lower quality
- O No difference in the quality of audit services

Display This Question: If Q21 = Audit services of higher quality

Q22 The audit services are of a higher quality because: (Please select all that apply)

Auditor independence is enhanced due to the mandatory audit firm rotation regime Auditor independence is enhanced due to prohibition and capping of consulting services by the incumbent audit firm

More competition between possible suppliers of audit services (related to statutory audit) Audit firms now have better internal quality monitoring

There is enhanced communication and reporting between the audit firm and the audit committee

There is enhanced communication between the audit firm and bank supervisors

There is improved supervision of statutory audit firms by National Competent Authorities

Others -please specify ______

Display This Question:If Q21 = Audit services of lower quality

Q23 The audit services are of a lower quality because: (Please select all that apply)

The audit firm focuses more on regulatory compliance rather than on providing valuable assurance services

My audit firm is no longer allowed to perform certain consulting services and this takes away valuable expert knowledge

Mandatory audit firm resulted in the loss of auditor knowledge about my company There is a decrease in viable audit firms to choose from due to the mandatory audit firm rotation (and potentially also prohibition of consulting)

Others - please specify _____

Q24 Which firm(s) do you engage for **consulting services**?

(Please, select all that apply)

Deloitte

PwC

Ernst & Young

KPMG

Another (Non-Big 4) audit firm

Another consulting firm

Consulting services are not performed in my company

Display This Question: If Q24!= Another (Non-Big 4) audit firm

Q25 Would you consider hiring a **Non-Big 4** audit firm to provide **consulting services** to your company in the future?

O Yes

O No

Display This Question: If Q25 = Yes Or Q24 = Another (Non-Big 4) audit firm

Q26 Which of the following factors influence the decision to hire or consider hiring **a Non-Big 4 audit** firm for consulting services?

Non-Big 4 audit firms charge lower fees for consulting services

Non-Big 4 audit firms possess the right expertise to perform consulting services for your company. The current statutory auditor is not allowed to perform these consulting services anymore (due to the prohibition and/or capping of non-audit services).

Other - please specify _____

Display This Question:If Q25= No

Q27 Which of the following factors influence the decision **NOT** to consider a Non-Big 4 audit firm for consulting services?

(Please, select all that apply)

Your company is not in need of consulting services

You prefer a consulting firm (which is not an audit firm also) to perform consulting services You prefer a Big 4 firm to perform consulting services

The Non-Big 4 audit firms do not have the required expertise to perform consulting services for your company

Other - please specify _____

Q28 Did the stricter rules on the joint supply of consulting and audit services by the current statutory auditor result in a reduction of consulting services purchased from the statutory auditor?

O Yes O No

Display This Question: If Q28= Yes

Q29 The consulting services which were previously performed by your statutory auditor, are currently performed by:

- O A Big 4 audit firm
- O A Mid-Tier audit firm (BDO, Grant Thornton, Mazars, Baker Tilly) Another audit firm
- O Another consulting firm
- O These consulting services are no longer needed

ANNEX V. GLOSSARY

Archival research Research done by collecting and extracting evidence from sources that are held

in archives (be it electronically, in a library, or a repository).

Audit client A client that is audited by an audit firm.

Audit fees Fees that are paid by a client to its statutory auditor for the audit services

provided.

Audit market The market that captures the interplay between suppliers of external auditing

services and the demand for these services. An audit market can further be refined to include various market segments such as geographical areas,

industry specifications, size segments, or others.

Audit market competition

The level of competition between audit suppliers in the defined audit market.

Audit market concentration

The level of auditor or supplier concentration in the defined audit market.

Audit market segment

A particular segment in the audit market. For example, the financial audit market segment is the market segment of financial sector audit clients meeting

financial sector audit suppliers.

Audit quality Term that is used to characterize the quality of an individual audit performed.

Audit Reform The new EU audit legislation that is effective as of June, 2016, and includes

Directive 2014/56/EU and Regulation 537/2014.

Audit cost The cost an audit client pays for a statutory audit which is typically defined as

audit fees (see "Audit fees").

Auditor independence

Refers to the independence, both in fact as in appearance, of the external

auditor from the audited entity.

Auditor network A globally connected network of member firms and their affiliates operating in

multiple countries under a common brand.

Auditor tenure Refers to the length of the auditor-auditee relationship.

Big 4 Refers to the four largest accounting firms and includes: Deloitte, PwC, Ernst &

Young and KPMG.

Big 4 dominance A term used to describe the strong presence of Big 4 audit firms in the audit

industry, primarily in the large client segment such as publicly listed companies.

Combined Big 4 audit market share

The sum of each Big 4 audit firm's market share in the defined audit market.

Herfindahl-Hirschman Index A measure of market concentration that is calculated by squaring the market share of each firm in the market segment and then adding up these squared

market shares.

| Incumbent auditor | The auditor currently holding the statutory audit mandate in a particular entity. |
|----------------------------|--|
| Joint audit | Is an audit in which financial statements are audited by at least two independent auditors who are jointly responsible. It describes the coordination in the audit planning, joint audit efforts, cross-quality review and control, and the issuance of an audit report and signature by two or more responsible auditors. |
| Joint audit extension | The Member State Option that is included in Regulation 537/2014 that allows firms to extend the mandatory firm rotation period if they opt for a joint audit. |
| Leader dethronement | A competition measure capturing whether the industry leader is dethroned by a rival in a defined market segment. |
| Low-balling | A selling technique whereby the seller offers its services at a lower price than the (realistic) asking price. |
| Mandatory firm rotation | Refers to the obligation for an audit client to switch its statutory audit firm after a certain period of time. This maximum engagement period is typically stipulated by law. |
| Mandatory partner rotation | Refers to the obligation for an audit partner to step down as the lead engagement partner of a client firm after a certain period of time. This maximum engagement period is typically stipulated by law. |
| Market capitalisation | The market value of a firm's outstanding shares (i.e. shares outstanding multiplied by the current market price of one share). |
| Market share mobility | A competition measure that captures the sum of market share changes of all audit firms in the defined market segment. |
| Multivariate analyses | Entails the analysis of more than one statistical outcome variable. |
| Non-audit fees | Fees that are paid by an audit client to its statutory auditor for the non-audit services provided. |
| Non-audit services | Services other than external statutory auditing services provided by the auditor to its audit clients. |
| Non-big 4 | Refers to the category of audit firms that are not considered to be a Big 4. |
| Professional scepticism | A term used to define the professional attitude that an external auditor must have in order to perform high quality audits. It refers to an attitude including a questioning mind, being alert to conditions which may indicate possible misstatement due to error or fraud, and a critical assessment of audit evidence. |
| Quintiles | A statistical term used to define the partitioning data into five equal sizes after the data has been sorted. |

Restatement Refers to the revision and publication of one or more of a firm's previous

financial statements and is necessary when it is concluded that a previous

statement contains a material inaccuracy.

Spatial economics The study of how space (distance) affects economic behavior. It is concerned

with the allocation of (scarce) resources over space and the location of economic activity. Location often refers to geographical location, but is also

used in a broader sense.

Statutory audit A legally required independent examination of a firm's statutorry accounts in

accordance with the applicable audit standards (e.g. ISA's).

Statutory audit market

Is the audit market (see "Audit Market") for statutory audits.

Supplier concentration

Similar to "Audit market concentration".

Switching Is a term used to describe the event when an auditee changes its statutory

auditor.

Systemic risk Typically used in the context of financial markets whereby an event at the firm

level could trigger severe instability or collapse an entire industry or economy.

Audit tendering Refers to the process whereby an auditee sends invitations to audit firms asking

for bids on their statutory audit.

Weighted average Is an average that results from the multiplication of each component by a factor

reflecting its importance in the sample or population.

In this study we execute an in-depth analysis of the evolution of market concentration, competition and costs in the EU market for statutory auditing before and after the Audit Reform. Based on data from archival databases and a survey, we present evidence suggesting that rivalry between the largest audit suppliers increased, as did audit costs, non-Big 4 audit market share, and joint audit rates. Non-audit services (NAS) fees earned by the incumbent auditor decreased.

This document was provided by Policy Department A at the request of the Economic and Monetary Affairs (ECON) Committee.